



THE  
BOOK  
OF  
COMMON

PRAYER,  
And Administration of  
the Sacraments.

And other Rites and  
Ceremonies of the  
Church of Eng-  
land.

London, Printed by Christopher  
Barker, and John Bill, Printers  
to the Kings most Excellent  
Majesty. 1662.

R

- 1 **A** NA for the uniformity of Common Prayer.
- 2 A Proclamation for authorizing of the same.
- 3 A Preface.
- 4 Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.
- 5 The Order how the Psalter is to be read.
- 6 The Order how the rest of holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
- 7 Proper Psalms and Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer for Sundays, and certain Feasts and days.
- 8 The Table for the order of the Psalms to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer.
- 9 An Almanack.
- 10 The Table and Kalender for Psalms and Lessons, with necessary Rules appertaining to the same.
- 11 The order for Morning and Evening Prayer throughout the year.
- 12 The Letany.
- 13 The Collects, Epistles and Gospels to be used at the Ministration of holy Communion throughout the year.
- 14 The order of the Ministration of holy Communion.
- 15 Baptism both publick and private.
- 16 Confirmation, where also is added exhortation for children.
- 17 Matrimony.
- 18 Visitation of the sick.
- 19 The Communion of the sick.
- 20 Buriall.
- 21 The thanksgiving of women childbirth.
- 22 A commination against sinners, certain prayers to be used divers times in the year.

**An Act for the uniformity of Common Prayer, and Service, in the Church, and administration of the Sacraments.**

**W** Here at the death of our late Sovereign Lord, King Edward the sixth, there remained one uniform order of Common Service and Prayer

et, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one Book, Entituled, The book of Common Prayer, and administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, authorized by Act of Parliament, holden in the sixth and sixth year of our said late Sovereign Lord, King Edward the sixth. Entituled, An Act for the uniformity of Common Prayer, and administration of the Sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first year of the reign of our late Sovereign Lady, Queen Mary, to the great decay of the due honor of God, and discomfort to the professors of the truth of Christs Religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that the said Statute of repeal, and every thing therein contained, onely concerning the said Book, and the Service, administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies, contained or appointed in, or by the said Book, shall be void and of no effect, from and after the feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming. And that the said Book, with the order of Service, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added and appointed by this Statute, shall stand and be holden, and after the said feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist in full force and effect, according to the tenor and effect of this Statute: any thing in the former said Statute of repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it enacted by the Queens Highness, with the assent of the Lords and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers, in any Cathedral or Parish Church, or other place wite in this realm of England, Wales, or the marches of the same, or other the Queens Dominions, shall from and after the feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming be bounden to say and use the Mattens, Evening, celebration of the Lords Supper, and administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other common and open Prayer, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said Book, so authorized by Parliament in the

said fifth and sixth year of the reign of Edward the sixth, with one alteration or addition of certain Lessons to be used on every day in the year, and the form of the Lettered and corrected, and two sentences added in the delivery of the Sacrament of Communicants, and none other, or other And that if any manner of Person, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or sing or say Common Prayer mentioned in the said Book or minister the Sacraments, from after the feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said Common Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments in Cathedral or Parish Church, or other place he should use to minister the same, in such and form as they be mentioned and yet in the said Book, or shall wilfully or obstinately stand in the same, use any other Rites, many, Order, Form, or manner of celebrating the Lords Supper openly or privately, or tons, Even song, administration of the Sacraments, or other open Prayers, then is he deemed and set forth in the said Book (Offence) and throughout this Act is meant that which is far other to come unto a head in common Churches or private Chapels, Oratories, commonly called, The Services (Church) or shall preach, declare, or say anything in the derogation, or depraving of the said Book, or any thing therein contained, any part thereof, and shall be taken of him convicted, according to the Laws of this realm, by verdict of twelve men or by his own confession, or by the notorious evidence of the said lese and forfeit to the Queens Highness and Successors for his first offence profit of all his Spiritual Benefices or Pensions, coming or arising in one whole year after his conviction: And also that the person convicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six months, if Bail or Mainprize. And if any such person convicted of any offence concerning the premises shall after his first conviction, offend again, he shall be thereof inform aforesaid lawfully convicted that then the same person shall for his offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole year, and also shall therefore be deprived of all his spiritual Promotions: that it shall be lawful to all persons or others of all and singular the same spiritual Promotions, or of any of them, to present or procure the same, as though the person or persons



## An Act for the uniformity of Common Prayer

being were dead. And that if any such person, after he shall be twice convicted in form aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the person so offending, and convicted the third time, shall be deprived ipso facto of all his spiritual promotion, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend and be convicted in form aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be Beneficed, nor have any ritual promotion: that then the same person offending and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole year after his said conviction, without Bail or Mainprize. And if any such person, notwithstanding any spiritual promotion, after his first conviction, shall offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that at any person or persons whenever, after the said feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming shall in any Enterludes, or Songs, Rimes, or by other open words, dare, or speak any thing in the derogation, railing, or despising of the same Book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, shall by open fact, deed, or by open threats, compel, or cause, or otherwise procure, or obtain any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or in Chapel, or in any other place, to sing or say any command open Prayer, or to minister any Sacrament, otherwise, or in any other manner and in this is mentioned in the said Book, or in any of the said means, shall unlawfully interfere, or let any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral or Parish Church, Chapel, or any other place, to sing or say Common said Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments, or any of them, in such manner and form as is mentioned in the said Book: that then every person being thereof lawfully convicted in form aforesaid, shall forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her heirs and Successors, for his offence in hundred marks. And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any offence, offences, and again any of the said recited offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her heirs and Successors, four hundred marks. And if any person, after he, in form aforesaid, shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then every person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence forfeit to our Sovereign Lady the Queen, all his Goods and Chattens, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid to not pay the sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, in such manner and form the same ought to be paid within six weeks after his conviction: that then every person convicted and so not paying the same, shall for the first offence, in stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment by the space of six months, without Bail or Mainprize. And if any person or persons, that for his second offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, to not pay the said sum, to be paid by virtue of his conviction, and this Statute, in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after his said second conviction: that then every person so convicted and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence, in stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment

during twelve months, without Bail or Mainprize. And that from and after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, all, and every person and person inhabiting within this Realm, of any other the Queens Majesty's dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, having no lawful or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavor themselves to resort to their Parish Church or Chapel accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some other place where Common Prayer and such Service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every Sunday, and other days ordained and used to be kept as holy days: and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of Common Prayer, Preaching, or other Service of God there to be used and ministered, upon pain of punishment by the Censures of the Church: and also upon pain that every person so offending, shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence, to be levied by the Churchwardens of the Parish, where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poor of the same Parish, of the Goods, Lands, and Tenements of such offender, by way of distress. And for due execution hereof, the Queens most excellent Majesty, the Lords temporal, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, doth in Gods Name earnestly require and charge all the Archbishops, and Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavor themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof, may be had throughout their dioceses and charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith Almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting his good and wholesome Law. And for the authority in this behalf, be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their officers, exercising Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, as well in place exempt as not exempt, within their dioceses, shall have full power and authority by this Act, to reform, correct, and punish by censures of the Church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their jurisdictions or dioceses, after the said feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other Law, Statute, Privilege, Liberty, or Provision heretofore made, had, or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and every Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assize, shall have full power and authority in every of their open and general Sessions, to enquire, hear, and determine all, and all manner of offences that shall be committed or done contrary to any article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the Commission to them directed, and to make process for the execution of the same, as they may do against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and every Archbishop, and Bishop, shall, or may

- 1 **A** NA for the uniformity of Common Prayer.
- 2 A Proclamation for authorizing of the same.
- 3 A Preface.
- 4 Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.
- 5 The Order how the Psalter is to be read.
- 6 The Order how the rest of holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
- 7 Proper Psalms and Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer for Sundays, and certain Feasts and days.
- 8 The Table for the order of the Psalms to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer.
- 9 An Almanack.
- 10 The Table and Kalender for Psalms and Lessons, with necessary Rules appertaining to the same.

- 11 The order for Morning and Evening Prayer throughout the year.
- 12 The Letany.
- 13 The Collects, Epistles and Gospels to be used at the Ministration of holy Communion throughout the year.
- 14 The order of the Ministration of holy Communion.
- 15 Baptism both publick and private.
- 16 Confirmation, where also is a chapter for children.
- 17 Marrimony.
- 18 Visitation of the sick.
- 19 The Communion of the sick.
- 20 Burial.
- 21 The thanksgiving of women childbirth.
- 22 A commination against sinners, and certain prayers to be used divers times in the year.

**An Act for the uniformity of Common Prayer, and Service, in the Church, and administration of the Sacraments.**

**W** Here at the death of our late Sovereign Lord, King Edward the sixth, there remained one uniform order of Common Service and Prayer, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one Book, Entituled, The book of Common Prayer, and administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, authorized by Act of Parliament, holden in the sixth and sixth year of our said late Sovereign Lord, King Edward the sixth, Entituled, An Act for the uniformity of Common Prayer, and administration of the Sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by an Act of Parliament, in the first year of the reign of our late Sovereign Lady, Queen Mary, to the great decay of the due honor of God, and discomfort to the professors of the truth of Christs Religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that the said Statute of repeal, and every thing therein contained, only concerning the said Book, and the Service, administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies, contained or appointed in, or by the said Book, shall be void and of no effect, from and after the feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming. And that the said Book, with the order of Service, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added and appointed by this Statute, shall stand and be from, and after the said feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenor and effect of this Statute: any thing in this for said Statute of repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it enacted by the Queens Highness, with the assent of the Lords and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers, in any Cathedral or Parish Church, or other place wit in this Realm of England, Wales, or the marches of the same, or other the Queens Dominions, shall from, and after the feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming be bounden to say and use the Mattens, Evening, celebration of the Lords Supper, and administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other common and open Prayers, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said Book, so authorized by Parliament in the

said fifth and sixth year of the reign of Edward the sixth, with one alteration or addition of certain Lessons to be used on every day in the year, and the form of the Lettered and corrected, and two sentences added in the delivery of the Sacrament of Communicants, and none other, or other. And that if any manner of Parson, Vicar, or whatsoever Minister, that ought or sing or say Common Prayer mentioned in the said Book or minister the Sacraments, from after the feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said Book, or to minister the Sacraments in the Cathedral or Parish Church, or other place he should use to minister the same, in such order and form as they be mentioned and set forth in the said Book, or shall wilfully or obstinately stand in the same, use any other Rite, or other whatsover, or manner of celebration of the Lords Supper openly or privily, or of the Lords Supper, or administration of the Sacraments, or other open Prayers, then is he convicted, and set forth in the said Book (Open Book) and throughout this Act is meant that which is far other to come unto a Book, in common Churches or private Chapels, Oratories, commonly called, The Service Book, or shall preach, declare, or say anything in the derogation, or depraving of the said Book, or any thing therein contained, any part thereof, and shall be thereof convicted, according to the Laws of this Realm, or by the notorious evidence of the said Book, shall forfeit to the Queens Majesty, Heirs and Successors for his first offence, the profit of all his Spiritual Benefices or Parsonages, coming or arising in one whole year after his conviction: And also that the person convicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six months, with Bail or Mainprize. And if any such person be convicted of any offence concerning the same, shall after his first conviction, if he should offend thereof inform aforesaid lawfully, that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six months, and also shall therefore be deprived of all his spiritual Promotions, that it shall be lawful to all patrons or lords of all and singular the same spiritual Promotions, or of any of them, to present or collate the same, as though the person or persons

# An Act for the uniformity of Common Prayers

... were dead. And that if any such persons, after he shall be twice convicted from aforesaid, shall offend against any of the same the third time, and shall be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the person so offending and convicted the third time, shall be deprived ipso facto of all his spiritual promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend and be convicted in form aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be Beneficed, nor have any spiritual promotion: that then the same person offending and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole year after his said conviction, without Bail or Mainprize. And if any such person, not having any spiritual promotion, after his first conviction, shall offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall to form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that at any person or persons whoever, after the said feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming shall in any Enteriudes, or Songs, Rimes, or by other open words, dare, or speak any thing in the derogation, railing, or despising of the same Book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, shall by open fact, deed, or by open threats, compel, or cause, or otherwise procure, or obtain any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or in Chappell, or in any other place, to sing or say any common or open Prayer, or to minister any Sacrament, otherwise, or in any other manner and manner than is mentioned in the said Book, or at any of the said means, shall unlawfully interfere or let any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral or Parish Church, Chappell, or any other place, to sing or say Common Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments, or any of them, in such manner and form as is mentioned in the said Book: that then every person being thereof lawfully convicted in form aforesaid, shall forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her heirs and Successors, for each offence an hundred marks. And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any offence, offences, offend again any of the recited offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her heirs and Successors, four hundred marks. And if any person, after he, in form aforesaid, shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then every person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence forfeit to our Sovereign Lady the Queen, all his Goods and Chattens, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid do not pay the sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, in such manner and form the same ought to be paid within six weeks after his conviction: that then every person convicted and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, in stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment by the space of six months, without Bail or Mainprize. And if any person persons, that for his second offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the said sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction and this Statute, in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after his said second conviction: that then every person so convicted and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence, in stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment

during twelve months, without Bail or Mainprize. And that from and after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, all, and every person and persons inhabiting within this Realm, or any other the Queens Majesty's dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, having no lawful or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavor themselves to resort to their Parish Church or Chappell accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usual place where Common Prayer and such Service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every Sunday, and other days ordained and used to be kept as holy days: and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of Common Prayer, Preachings, or other Service of God there to be used and ministered, upon pain of punishment by the Censures of the Church: and also upon pain that every person so offending, shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence, to be levied by the Churchwardens of the Parish, where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poor of the same Parish, of the Goods, Lands, and Tenements of such offender, by way of distress. And for due execution hereof, the Queens most excellent Majesty, the Lords temporal, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, doth in Gods Name earnestly require and charge all the Archbishops, and Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavor themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof, may be had throughout their dioceses and charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith Almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting his good and wholesome Law. And for the authority in this behalf, be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their officers, exercising Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, as well in place exempt as not exempt, within their dioceses, shall have full power and authority by this Act, to reform, correct, and punish by censures of the Church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their jurisdictions or dioceses, after the said feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other Law, Statute, Privilege, Liberty, or Provision heretofore made, had, or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and every Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assize, shall have full power and authority in every of their open and general Sessions, to enquire, hear, and determine all, and all manner of offences that shall be committed or done contrary to any article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the Commission to them directed, and to make process for the execution of the same, as they may do against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and every Archbishops, and Bishops, shall, or may

at all time and times at his liberty and pleasure, joyne and associate himself, by vertue of this Act, to the said Iustices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the said Iustices of Assise, at every of the said open and general Sessions to be holden in any place within his diocess, for, and to the enquiry, hearing, and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the Books concerning the said Service, shall at the costs and charges of the Parishioners of every Parish and Cathedral Church, be attained and go ten before the said feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next following: and that all such Parishies and Cathedral Churches, or other places where the said Books shall be attained and gotten, before the said feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist, shall within three weeks next after the said Books so attained and gotten, use the said Service, and put the same in use according to this Act.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested, of, or for any of the offences above mentioned, hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Act, unless he or they so offending, be thereof indicted at the next general Sessions to be holden before any such Iustices of Oyer and Determiner, or Iustices of Assise, next after any offence committed or done, contrary to the tenor of this Act.

Provided always, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence above mentioned, shall be tried by their Peers.

Provided also, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the Mayor of London, and all other Mayors, Bayliffs, and other head Officers, of all and singular Cities, Boroughs and Towns Corporate, within this Realm, Wales, and the marches of the same, to the which Iustices of Assise do not commonly repair, shall have full power and authority by vertue of this Act, to enquire, hear, and determine the offences above said, and every of them, yearly within fifteen days after the feasts of Easter and S. Michael the Archangel, in like manner and form as Iustices of Assise, and Oyer, and Determiner may do.

Provided always, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular Archbishops and Bishops, and every of their Chancellors, Commissaries, Archdeacons, and other Ordina-

naries, having any peculiar Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, shall have full power and authority by vertue of this Act, as well to enquire in their Visitation, Synods, or elsewhere within their jurisdiction, at any other time and place, to take accusations and informations of all and every of the things above mentioned, done, committed, or perpetrated within the limits of their jurisdiction and authority, and to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration, or deprivation, or other censures and processes, in like form as heretofore hath been used in like cases by the Queens Ecclesiastical Laws.

Provided always, and be it enacted, that whatsoever person offending in the premises, shall for the first offence receive punishment of the Ordinary, having testimonial thereof under the said Ordinaries Seal, shall not for the same offence be convicted before the Iustices: and likewise, receiving for the said first offence punishment by the Iustices, he shall not for the same offence receive punishment of the Ordinary: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Provided always, and be it enacted, That such ornaments of the Church, and of the Ministers thereof, shall be retained, and be in use, as was in this Church of England by the authority of Parliament in the second year of the reign of King Edward the sixth, until other order shall be therein taken by authority of the Queens Majesty, with the advice of her Commissioners appointed and authorized under the Great Seal of England, for causes Ecclesiastical, or of the Metropolitane of this Realm. And also that if there shall happen any contempt or irreverence to be used in the Ceremonies or Rites of the Church, by the misusing of the orders appointed in this Book: the Queens Majesty may by the like advice of the said Commissioners, or Metropolitane, ordain and publish such further Ceremonies or Rites, as may be most for the advancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his Church, and the due reverence of Christs holy Mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all Laws, Statutes, and Ordinances, wherein, or whereby any other Service, Administration of Sacraments, or Common Prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realm, or any other the Queens Dominions and Countreys, shall from henceforth utterly be void and of none effect.

By

By the King.

A Proclamation for the authorizing of an uniformity of the Book of Common Prayer to be used throughout the Realm.

**A**Lthough it cannot be unknown to Our Subjects by the former Declarations we have published, what Our purposes and proceedings have been in matters of Religion since Our coming to this Crown: yet the same being now by Us reduced to a settled form, We have occasion to repeat somewhat of that which hath passed: and now at Our very first entry unto the Realm, being entertained and importuned with Informations of sundry Ministers complaining of the errors and infections of the Church here, as well in matter of Doctrine, as of Discipline: Although We had no reason to presume that things were so far amiss, as was pretended, because We had seen the kingdom under that form of Religion which the Law was established in the days of the late Queen of famous memory, blessed with a peace and prosperity, both extraordinary and of many years continuance (strong evidence that God was therein well pleased,) Yet because the immensity of the Complainers was great, their affirmations vehement, and the zeal therewith the same did seem to be accompanied, very specious: We were moved thereby to make it Our occasion to discharge that duty which is the chiefest of all Kingly duties, that is, to settle the affairs of Religion, and the Service of God before their own. Which while We were in hand to do, as the contagion of the sickness reigning in Our city of London and other places, would permit assemblies of persons meet for that purpose; Some of those who disliked the form of Religion here established, presuming more of Our intents then ever We gave them cause to do, and transported with humor, began such proceedings, as did rather raise a scandal in the Church, then take offence away. For both they and forms of publick serving of God were here allowed, held assemblies without Authority, and did other things carrying a very apparent shew of Sedition, more then of Zeal: whom We restrained by a former Proclamation in the month of October last, and gave intimation of the conference We intended to be had with as much speed as conveniently could be, for the ordering of those things of the Church, which accordingly followed the month of January last at Our House of Hampton Court, where before Our

Self, and Our Privie Council were assembled many of the gravest Bishops and Prelates of the Realm, and many other learned men, as well of those that are conformable to the State of the Church established, as of those that dissented. Among whom what Our pains were, what Our patience in hearing, and replying, and what the industry and uprightness of Our judgement in determining, We leave to the report of those who heard the same, contenting our Self with the sincerity of Our own heart therein. But We cannot conceal, that the success of that Conference was such, as happened to many other things, which moving great expectation before they be entered into, in their issue produce small effects. For We found mighty and vehement Informations supported with so weak and slender proofs, as it appeareth unto Us and Our Council, that there was no cause why any change should have been at all in that which was most impugned, the book of Common Prayer, containing the form of the publike Service of God here established, neither in the doctrine which appeared to be sincere, nor in the Forms and Rites which were justified out of the practise of the Primitive Church. Notwithstanding, We thought meet, with consent of the Bishops and other learned men there present, That some small things might rather be explained then changed, not that the same might not very well have been born with by men, who would have made a reasonable construction of them: but for that in a matter concerning the Service of God We were nice, or rather jealous, that the publike Form thereof should be free, not onely from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the common Adversary should have advantage to wrest ought therein contained, to other sense then the Church of England intendeth, nor any troublesome or ignorant person of this Church be able to take the least occasion of cavil against it: And for that purpose gave forth Our Commission under Our great Seal of England, to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, according to the form which the Laws of this Realm in like case prescribe to be used, to make the said Explanation, and to cause the whole Book of Common prayer, with the same Explanation, to be newly printed. Which being now done, and established anew at



*A Proclamation for the Uniformity of Common Prayer.*

ter so serious a deliberation, although We doubt not, but all our Subjects both Ministers and others, will receive the same with such reverence as appertaineth, and conform themselves thereunto; every man in that which him concerneth: Yet have We thought it necessary: to make known by Proclamation Our authorizing of the same; And to require and enjoin all men, as well Ecclesiastical as Temporal, to conform themselves unto it, and to the practise thereof, as the onely publicke form of serving God, established and allowed to be in this Realm. And the rather, for that all the learned men who were there present, as well the Bishops as others, promised their conformity in the practise of it; onely making suit to Us, that some few might be born with for a time.

Wherefore We require all Archbishops, Bishops, and all other publicke Ministers, as well Ecclesiastical as Civil, to do their duties in causing the same to be obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the Laws of the Realm heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said Book of Common prayer. And We think it also necessary, that the said Archbishops and Bishops, do each of them in his Province and Diocets take order, That every parish do procure to themselves within such time as they shall

think good to limite, one of the first books to explained. And last of all, We do admonish all men, that hereafter shall not expect nor attempt any further alteration in the Common and publicke form of Gods Service, from this which now established, for that neither will We give way to any to presume, that Our own judgement having determined in matter of this weight, shall be swayed or altered by the frivolous suggestions of any light spirit: neither are We ignorant of the inconveniences that do arise in Government, by admitting innovations in things once settled by mature deliberation: And how necessary it is to use constancy in the upholding of the publicke determinations of States, for that such the unquietness & unstaidness of the dispositions, affecting every year new forms of things, as if they should be followed in their inconstancy, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible: whereas the steadfast maintaining of things by good advice established, is the weal of all Commonwealths.

*Given at Our Palace of Westminster, the first of March, in the first year of our reign of England, France and Ireland and of Scotland the seven and thirtieth.*  
God save the King.

**THE PREFACE.**

**T**Here was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not been corrupted; as (among other things) it may plainly appear by the Common prayers in the Church, commonly called Divine service. The first original and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall finde that the same was not ordained, but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godlines. For they so ordered the matter, that the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every year, intending thereby that the Clergy, and specially such as were Ministers of the Congregation, should (by often reading and meditation of Gods word) be stirred up to godliness themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were adversaries to the truth. And further, that the people, by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in the Church, should continually profit more & more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the love of his true Religion. But these many years passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by plant-

ing in uncertain stories, legends, impositions, verses, vain repetitions, commendations, and synodes; that commonly when any book of the Bible was begun before three or four Chapters were our, all the rest were unreal. And in sort the book of Ezech was begun in Advent, and the book of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were only begun, & never read through. After like sort were other books of holy Scripture used. And moreover, whereas St Paul would by such language spoken to the people the Church, as they might understand, have profit by hearing the same: the service in this Church of England (the many years) hath been read in Latine the people, which they understood not, that they have heard with their ears only, and their heart, spirit and minde have not been edified thereby.

And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers have divided the Psalms into seven portions, whereof every one was called a *Nocturne*: now of late time a few of them have been daily said and often repeated, and the rest utterly omitted.

Moreover, the number and hardness of the Rules called the *Pye*, and the manifold changings of the Service, was the cause, that to turn the book onely, was hard and intricate a matter, that many

there was more busines to find out  
should be read, then to read it when  
found out. These inconveniences  
before considered, here is set forth  
an order, whereby the same shall be  
done. And for a readines in this mat-  
ter, here is drawn out a Kalender for that  
purpose, which is plain and easie to be  
understood, wherein (so much as may be)  
the reading of holy Scripture is so set  
forth, that all things shall be done in or-  
der, without breaking one piece thereof  
from another. For this cause be cut off  
Antiphons, Responses, Invitatories, and  
such like things as did break the conti-  
nual course of the reading of the Scrip-  
ture. Yet, because there is no remedy,  
that of necessity there must be some  
things, therefore certain rules are here set  
forth, which as they be few in number, so  
be plain and easie to be understood,  
that here you have an order for pray-  
ers touching the reading of holy Scrip-  
ture, much agreeable to the mind and  
purpose of the old Fathers, and a great  
more profitable and commodious,  
than that which of late was used. It is  
more profitable because here are left out  
many things, whereof some be untrue  
and uncertain, some vain and superstiti-  
ous, and nothing is ordained to be read,  
but the very pure word of God, the holy  
Scriptures, or that which is evidently  
founded upon the same; and that in such  
language and order, as is most easie and  
plain for the understanding, both of the  
preachers and hearers. It is also more com-  
modious, both for the shortness thereof,  
and for the plainness of the order, and  
that the rules be few and easie. Fur-  
thermore by this order the Curates shall  
use none other books for their publike  
service, but this book and the Bible: by  
these means whereof the people shall not  
be so great charges for books, as in  
times past they have been. And where-  
fore before there hath been great diver-  
sity in saying and singing in Churches  
within this Realm, some following Salis-  
bury use, some Hereford use, some the  
use of Bangor, some of York, and some  
Lincoln: now from henceforth all the

whole Realm shall have but one use. And  
if any will judge this way more painfull,  
because that all things must be read upon  
the book: whereas before by the reason  
of so often repetitions, they could say ma-  
ny things by heart: if those men will  
weigh their labour with the profit and  
knowledge which daily they shall obtain  
by reading upon the book, they will not  
refuse the pain, in consideration of the  
great profit that shall ensue thereof.

And forasmuch as nothing can almost  
be so plainly set forth, but doubts may a-  
rise in the use and practise of the same:  
to appeale all such diversity (if any arise)  
and for the resolution of all doubts con-  
cerning the manner how to understand,  
do, and execute the things contained in  
this book, the parties that so doubt, or di-  
versely take any thing, shall alway resort  
to the Bishop of the Diocess, who by his  
discretion shall take order for the quiet-  
ing and appealing of the same, so that the  
same order be not contrary to anything  
contained in this book. And if the Bi-  
shop of the Diocess be in doubt, then  
he may send for the resolution thereof  
unto the Archbishop.

**T**Hough it be appointed in the afo-  
resaid written Preface, that all things shall  
be read and sung in the Church in the En-  
glish tongue, to the end that the Congrega-  
tion may be thereby edified: yet it is not  
meant, but when men say Morning and E-  
vening prayer privately, they may say the  
same in any language that they themselves  
do understand.

**A**ll Priests and Deacons shall be  
bound to say daily the Morning and Even-  
ing prayer, either privately or openly, ex-  
cept they be let by preaching, studying of  
Divinity, or some other urgent cause.

**A**nd the Curate that ministrereth in  
every Parish Church or Chappell, being at  
home, and not being otherwise reasonably  
letted, shall say the same in the Parishes  
Church or Chapel where he ministrereth,  
and shall toll a Bell thereto, a convenient  
time before he begin, that such as be dispo-  
sed, may come to hear Gods word, and to  
pray with him.

## Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.

**O**F such Ceremonies as be u-  
sed in the Church, and have  
had their beginning, by the  
institution of man: some at  
the first were of godly in-  
tent and purpose devised,  
and yet at length turned to vanity and  
superstition: some entered into the Church  
by undifferent devotion, and such a zeal as  
was without knowledge, and for because  
they were winked at in the beginning,  
they grew daily to more and more abuses,

which not onely for their unprofitable-  
ness, but also because they have much  
blinded the people, and obscured the  
glory of God, are worthy to be cut away,  
and clean rejected. Other there be, which  
although they have been devised by man,  
yet it is thought good to relerve them  
still, as well for a decent order in the  
Church (for the which they were first de-  
vised) as because they pertain to edifica-  
tion, whereunto all things done in the  
Church (as the apostle teacheth) ought to

he referred. And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony in it self considered, is but a small thing: yet the wilful and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God.

Let all things be done among you, saith S. Paul, in a seemly and due order. The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to private men: therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publick or common order in Christs Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time the minds of men are so divers, that some think it a great matter of conscience, to depart from a piece of the least of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old customs: and again on the other side, some be so new-fangled, that they would innovate all things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them but that is new: it was thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please and satisfie either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfie, here be certain causes rendered, why some of the accustomed Ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excess and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter days, that the burden of them was intolerable, whereof S. Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case, concerning that matter, then were the Jews. And he counselled, that such yoke and burden should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to do it.

But what would S. Augustine have said, if he had seen the Ceremonies of late days used among us, whereunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This our excessive multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, that they did more confound and darken, then declare and set forth Christs benefits unto us.

And besides this, Christs Gospel is not a ceremonial Law (as much of Moses Law was) but it is a religion to serve God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedom of the Spirit, being content onely, with those Ceremonies which do serve to a decent order and godly discipline, and such as be apt to stir up the dull mind of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some no-

table and special signification, who he might be edified.

Furthermore, the most weighty of the abolishment of certain ceremonies was, that they were so far abused, by the superstitious blindness of the and unlearned, and partly by the unble avarice of such as sought more own lucre, then the glory of God, that abuses could not well be taken away, thing remaining still. But now as concerning those persons, which perature will be offended, for that some old ceremonies are retained still: if consider, that without some ceremony it is not possible to keep any order quiet discipline in the church, they easily perceive just cause to reform judgements. And if they think much any of the old do remain, and would ther have all deviled anew: then men, granting some Ceremonies convenient to be had, surely where the old be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old, onely for their without bewraying of their own. For in such a case, they ought rather have reverence unto them for their tiquity, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of unity and accord, then of innovations and fangleness, which (as much as may with the true setting forth of Christs higion) is always to be elchewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just cause with the Ceremonies reserved to be fended. For as those be taken away which were most abused, and did burden consciences without any cause: so the other that remain, are retained for discipline and order, which (upon justes) may be altered and changed, therefore are not to be esteemed equal with Gods Law. And moreover, the neither dark nor dumb Ceremonies, are so set forth, that every man may understand what they do mean, and to what use they do serve, so that it is not that they in time to come should be altered as other have been. And in these doings we condemn no other Nations nor prescribe any thing, but to our people onely. For we think it convenient, that every country should use such Ceremonies, as they shall think best the setting forth of Gods honor and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly living without error or superstition: And that they should put away other things which from time to time they perceive to be most abused, as in many of our divers Countreys.

The Table and Kalender expressing the order of the Psalms, to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer throughout the year, except Proper Feasts, as in the Rules following more plainly appear.

The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.

that the Psalter may begin again the first day of the next moneth ensuing.

Now to know what Psalms shall be read every day, look in the Kalender the number that is appointed for the Psalms, and then find the same number in this Table placed at the end of the Kalender for that purpose: and upon that number shall you see what Psalms shall be said at Morning and Evening prayer.

And where the Cxix. Psalm is divided into xxii portions, and is over long to be read at one time: it is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read above four or five of the said portions, as you shall perceive to be noted in this Table following.

And here is also to be noted, that in this Table, and in all other parts of the Service, where any Psalms are appointed, the number is expressed after the great English Bible, which from the ix. Psalm unto the Cxlviii. Psalm, following the division of the Hebrews, doth vary in number from the common Latine translation.

¶ The order how the rest of the holy Scripture (beside the Psalms) is appointed to be read.

The Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shall be read through every year once, except certain Books & Chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore be left unread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shall be read over orderly thrice every year beside the Epistles and Gospels: except the Revelation, out of the which here be only certain Lessons appointed upon divers proper Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read every day: Find the day of the moneth in the Kalender following, and there ye shall perceive the Books and Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning & Evening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalms or Lessons appointed for the Sundays, or for any Feast, moveable or unmoveable: then the Psalms and Lessons appointed in the Kalender, shall be omitted for that time. Ye must note also, that the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel appointed for the Sun-

day, shall serve all the week after, except there fall some Feast that hath his proper.

When the years of our Lord may be divided into four even parts, which is every fourth year, then the Sunday letter leapeth, and that year the Psalms and Lessons which serve for the 23. day of February, shall be read again the day following, except it be Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the Old Testament appointed in the Table serving to that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any Lesson, Epistle or Gospel is not expressed; there ye must begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

And wheresoever is not expressed how far shall be read: there ye shall read to the end of the Chapter.

Item, so often as the first Chapter of Saint Matthew, is read, either for Lesson or Gospel, ye shall begin in the same at verse 18. Now the birth of Jesus Christ, &c. And the third Chapter of Saint Lukes Gospel shall be read unto the middle of verse xxiii. Bring as was supposed the son of Joseph, &c.

¶ Proper Lessons to be read for the first Lessons both Morning and Evening Prayer, on the Sundayes throughout the year, and for some also the second Lessons.

Sundays of Advent.	¶ Mattens.	¶ Evensong.
1	Isaiah. 1.	Isaiah 2.
2	5	24
3	25	26
4	30	32
Sundays after Christmas.		
1	Isaiah 37.	Isaiah 33.
2	41	43
Sundays after the Epiphany.		
1	Isaiah 44.	Isaiah 46.
2	51	53
3	55	56
4	57	58
5	59	64
Septuagesima.	Gen. 1.	Gen. 2.
Octaves of Septuagesima.	Gen. 3.	Gen. 6.
Quinquagesima.	9	12
Ascension.		
1. Sunday.	Gen. 19.	Gen. 22.
2	27	34
3	39	42
4	43	45
5	Exod. 3.	Exod. 5.
6	9	10
after day.		
1. Lesson.	Exod. 12.	Exod. 14.
2. Lesson.	Rom. 6.	Acts 2.

¶ Sundayes after Easter.

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Evensong.
The first	Numbers 15.	Num. 22.
2	23	25
3	Deut. 4.	Deut. 5.
4	6	7
5	8	9
unday after Ascension day.	Deut. 12.	Deut. 13.
Whitsund.		
1. Lesson.	Deut. 16.	Wisd. 1.
2. Lesson.	Act. 10. Then Peter opened his mouth, &c.	Act 19. It fortuned, &c. unto, After these, &c.
Trinity Sunday.		
1. Lesson.	Gen. 18.	Josh. 1.
2. Lesson.	Matth. 3.	

¶ Sundayes after Trinity

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Evensong.
The first	Joshua 10.	Joshua 23.
2	Judg. 4.	Judg. 5.
3	1. Sam. 2.	1. Sam. 3.
4	1. Sam. 12.	1. Sam. 13.
5	15.	17
6	2. Sam. 12.	2. Sam. 21.
7	22	24
8	1. King. 13.	1. King. 17.
9	18	19
10	21	22
11	2. King. 5.	2. King. 9.
12	10	18
13	19	23
14	Jerem. 5.	Jerem. 21.
15	35	36
16	Ezek. 2.	Ezek. 14.
17	16	18
18	26	24
19	Dan. 3.	Daniel 6.
20	Joel 2.	Micah 6.
21	Habak. 2.	Prov. 1.
22	Prov. 2.	3
23	11	12
24	13	14
25	15	16
26	17	19

¶ LESSONS Proper Holy-dayes.

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Evensong.
S. Andrew	Proverbs 20.	Proverbs 24.
S. Thos. Ap.	23	
Naivty of Christ.		
1. Lesson.	Isa. 9.	If. 7. God is once again Achaz.
2. Lesson.	Luke 2. unto And unto men good will.	Titus 3. kindness love, &c. foolishness.
S. Steven.		
1. Lesson.	Prov. 28.	Ecc. 4. 4.
2. Lesson.	Acts 6. and 7. Steven full of faith, &c. unto And when forty years, &c.	Act. 7. When forty years were, &c. to Steven of the holy Ghost, &c.
S. John.		
1. Lesson.	Eccles. 5.	Eccles. 6.
2. Lesson.	Revel. 1.	Revel. 22.



# Proper Lessons.

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Evensong.		¶ Mattens.	¶ Evensong.
Jer. 31. unto Moreover I heard Ephraim Gen. 17.	Jer. 31. unto Moreover I heard Ephraim Gen. 17.	Wild. 1.	Ascension day. Munday in Whitsun week. 1. Lesson.	Deut. 10.	2 Kings 2.
Rom. 2.	Rom. 2.	Deut. 10. unto And now Is- rael, &c. Colof. 2.	2. Lesson.	Gen. 11. unto These are the generations of Sem.	Nu. 11. Gather unto me, &c. unto Moses and the, &c.
Isai. 40.	Isai. 40.	Isai. 49.	Tuesday in Whitsun week. S. Barnab.	1 Cor. 12.	Deut. 30.
Luk. 3. unto So that he was supposed to be, &c.	Luk. 3. unto So that he was supposed to be, &c.	John 2. unto After this he went to Ca- pernaum.	1. Lesson.	1 Sam. 19. Da- vid came to Samuel, &c.	
Wild. 5.	Wild. 5.	Wild. 6.	2. Lesson.	Eccles. 10.	Eccles. 12.
Acts 22. unto They heard him.	Acts 22. unto They heard him.	Acts 26.	S. Job. Ba- ptist. 1. Lesson.	Acts 14.	Acts 15. unto After certain days.
Wild. 9.	Wild. 9.	Wild. 12.	2. Lesson.	Malac. 3.	Malac. 4.
Wild. 19.	Wild. 19.	Eccles. 1.	1. Lesson.	Matth. 13.	Matth. 14. unto When Jesus, &c.
Eccles. 2.	Eccles. 2.	Eccles. 3.	2. Lesson.	Ecclus. 15.	Ecclus. 19.
Hosea 13.	Hosea 13.	Hosea 13.	S. Peter, 1. Lesson.	Acts 3.	Acts 4.
Daniel 9.	Daniel 9.	Jer. 31.	2. Lesson.	Ecclus. 21.	Ecclus. 22.
Gen. 22.	Gen. 22.	Isai. 53.	S. James.	25	29
Zach. 9.	Zach. 9.	Exod. 13.	S. Bartbo- lomew.	35	38
Exod. 16.	Exod. 16.	Exod. 17.	S. Matthew	39	44
Matth. 23.	Matth. 23.	Acts 3.	S. Michael.	51	Job 1.
Exod. 10.	Exod. 10.	Exod. 32.	S. Luke.	51	Job 42.
Luk. 24. unto And behold two of them.	Luk. 24. unto And behold two of them.	1 Cor. 15.	Simon and Jude. All Saints. 1. Lesson.	Wild. 3. unto Blessed is ra- ther the, &c.	Wild. 5. unto His jealousie also.
Eccles. 4.	Eccles. 4.	Eccles. 5.	2. Lesson.	Hebr. 11. 12.	Revelation 1.
Eccles. 7.	Eccles. 7.	Eccles. 9.		Saints by faith unto, I have en- dure, &c.	unto, And I saw an Ange- stand,

## Proper Psalms on certain days.

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Evensong.		¶ Mattens.	¶ Evensong.
Christmas day.	Psaln 19. 45 85	Psaln 89. 110 132	Ascension day.	Psaln 8. 15	Psaln 24. 68 108
Easter day.	2 57 111	113 114 118	Whitsun- day.	40 67	104 145

**THE ORDER OF THE**  
Psalms to be said at Morn-  
ing and Evening Prayer.

*Morning prayer Evening prayer*

1	1. 2. 3. 4. 5.	6. 7. 8.
2	9. 10. 11.	12. 13. 14.
3	15. 16. 17.	18.
4	19. 20. 21.	22. 23.
5	24. 25. 26.	27. 28. 29.
6	30. 31.	32. 33. 34.
7	35. 36.	37.
8	38. 39. 40.	41. 42. 43.
9	44. 45. 46.	47. 48. 49.
10	50. 51. 52.	53. 54. 55.
11	56. 57. 58.	59. 60. 61.
12	62. 63. 64.	65. 66. 67.
13	68.	69. 70.
14	71. 72.	73. 74.
15	75. 76. 77.	78.
16	79. 80. 81.	82. 83. 84. 85.
17	86. 87. 88.	89.
18	90. 91. 92.	93. 94.
19	95. 96. 97.	98. 99. 100. 101.
20	102. 103.	104.
21	104.	105.
22	107.	108. 109.
23	110. 111. 112. 113.	114. 115.
24	116. 117. 118.	119. Inde 4.
25	Inde 5.	Inde 4.
26	Inde 5. (124. 125. Inde 4. (130. 131.	
27	120. 121. 122. 123. 126. 127. 128. 129.	
28	132. 133. 134. 135.	136. 137. 138.
29	139. 140. 141.	142. 143.
30	144. 145. 146.	147. 148. 149. 150.

These to be observed for Holy  
dayes, and none other.

**T**hat is to say, All Sundayes in  
year. The days of the Feasts of  
Circumcision of our Lord Jesus Christ.  
the Epiphany. Of the Purification of  
the blessed Virgin. Of S. Matthias the Ap-  
stle. Of the Annuntiation of the blest  
Virgin. Of S. Mark the Evangelist.  
Of S. Philip and Jacob the Apostles. Of  
the Ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ.  
the Nativity of S. John Baptift. Of S.  
Peter the Apostle. Of S. James the Apostle.  
Of S. Bartholomew the Apostle. Of  
Matthew the Apostle. Of S. Michael  
Archangel. Of S. Luke the Evangelist.  
Of S. Simon and Jude the Apostles. Of  
Saints. Of S. Andrew the Apostle. Of  
S. Thomas the Apostle. Of the Nativity  
of our Lord. Of S. Steven the Martyr.  
Of S. John the Evangelist. Of the Holy  
Innocents. Munday and Tuesday in  
Lent week. Munday and Tuesday in  
Whit sun week.

Septuagesima.	} before Easter	9. week
Sixagesima.		8. week
Quinquagesima.		7. week
Quadragesima.		6. week
Rogations.	} after Easter.	5. week
Whitsunday.		7. week
Trinity Sunday		8. week

**A rule to know when the Term beginneth and endeth,**

**H**ilary Term beginneth the xxiii. day of January (if it be not Sunday: if  
it be Sunday, then the next day after) and endeth the xii. of February.

**E**aster Term beginneth xviii. days after Easter day, and endeth four days after  
the Ascension day.

**T**rinity Term beginneth twelve days after Whitsunday, and endeth the Wed-  
nesday fortnight after.

**M**ichaelmas Term beginneth the ix. day of October, if it be not Sunday, and  
endeth the xxviii. of November.

**¶ Certain Notes appertaining to the Kalender.**

August 25. At this mark (\*) Note, that the 13. of Daniel, touching the History of  
Susanna, is to be read, until these words. *And King Ahyages, &c.*

October 1. At this mark (\*,+) Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read at Morning  
Prayer, unto these words, *Thou shalt be the head, &c.*

November 7. At this mark (†) Note that the beginning of the 25. Chapter of  
Ecclesiasticus, unto, *But when one is, &c.* must be read with the 25. Chapter.

November 17. At this mark (†) Note that the 45. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus is to  
be read, unto these words, *After this he told, &c.*

# An Almanack for xxxviii. years.

		The year of our Lord.	The Golden number.	Dominical Letter.	Septuages- ima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Reparation Sunday.	Ascension day.	Whitsun- day.	Advent Sun- day.
1648	xv	B A	30. Janu.	16 Febr.	1 April	7 May	11 May	21 May	3 Decemb.		
1649	xvi	G	21	7	25 Mar.	29 April	3	13	2		
1650	xvii	F	10. Febr.	27 Febr.	14 April	19 May	23	2 June	1		
1651	xviii	E	26. Janu.	12	30 Mar.	4	8	18 May	30 Novem		
1652	xix	D C	15. Febr.	3 March	18 April	23	27	6 June	28		
1653	i	B	6	23 Febr.	10	15	19	29 May	27		
1654	ii	A	22. Janu.	8	26 Mar.	30 April	4	14	3 Decemb.		
1655	iii	G	11. Febr.	28	15 April	20 May	24	3 June	2		
1656	iv	F E	3	20	6	11	15	29 May	30 Novem.		
1657	v	D	25. Janu.	11	29 Mar.	3	7	17	29		
1658	vi	C	7. Febr.	24	11 April	16	20	30	28		
1659	vii	B	31. Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27		
1660	viii	A G	19. Febr.	March	22	27	31	10 June	2 Decemb.		
1661	ix	F	10	17 Febr.	14	19	23	2	1		
1662	x	E	26. Janu.	12	30 Mar.	4	8	18 May	30 Novem.		
1663	xi	D	15. Febr.	4 March	19 April	24	28	7 June	29		
1664	xii	C B	7	14 Febr.	10	15	19	29 May	27		
1665	xiii	A	22. Janu.	8	20 Mar.	30 April	4	14	3 Decemb.		
1666	xiv	G	11. Febr.	28	15 April	20 May	24	3 June	2		
1667	xv	F	3	20	7	12	16	26 May	1		
1668	xvi	E D	19. Janu.	5	22 Mar.	26 April	30 April	10	29 Novem.		
1669	xvii	C	7. Febr.	24	11 April	16 May	20 May	30	28		
1670	xviii	B	30. Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27		
1671	xix	A	19. Febr.	3 March	23	28	1 June	11 June	3 Decemb.		
1672	i	G F	4	11 Febr.	7	12	16 May	26 May	1		
1673	ii	E	26. Janu.	12	30 Mar.	4	8	18	30 Novem.		
1674	iii	D	15. Febr.	4 March	19 April	24	28	7 June	29		
1675	iv	C	31. Janu.	17 Febr.	4	9	13	23 May	28		
1676	v	B A	23	9	26 Mar.	30 April	4	14	3 Decemb.		
1677	vi	G	11. Febr.	28	15 April	20 May	24	3 June	2		
1678	vii	F	27 Jan.	13	31 Mar.	5	9	19 May	1		
1679	viii	E	16 Febr.	5 March	20 April	25	29	June	30 Novem.		
1680	ix	D C	8	25 Febr.	11	16	20	30 May	28		
1681	x	B	30 Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27		
1682	xi	A	12 Febr.	1 March	16	21	25	4 June	3 Decemb.		
1683	xii	G	4	11 Febr.	8	13	17	27 May	2		
1684	xiii	F E	27 Janu.	13	30 Mar.	4	8	18	30 Novem.		
1685	xiv	D	15 Febr.	4 March	10 April	24	28	7 June	20.		

## THE GOLDEN NUMBER.

**T**he Golden Number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with Letters of gold, right at the day whereon the Moon changed: and it is the space of 19. years, in the which the Moon returneth to the 14. same day of the year of the Sun: and therefore is also called the Cycle of the Moon, in the which the Solstices and Equinoctials do return to all one point in the Zodiac.

To find it every year, you must add one year to the year of Christ (for Christ was born one year of the 19. already past) then divide the whole by 19. and that which resteth is the Golden Number for that year: if there be no surplussage, it is then 19.

Note that the Golden Number and Dominical Letter doth change every year the first day of January.

Note also that the year of our Lord beginneth the 25. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the womb of the Virgin Mary.

¶ January

9 JANUARY hath xxxi. dayes.

		Mor.Prayer. Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les. 2. Les. 1. Les. 2. Les.	
1 A New	Gen. 17	Rom. 2	deu 10 Col. 2
2 b years	Gen. 1	Mat. 1	Gen. 1
3 c day.	3	2	4 2
4 d	5	3	6 3
5 e	7	4	8 4
6 f Epi-	11a. 60	Luk. 3	1fa. 49 Joh. 2
7 g phary.	Gen 9	Mat. 5	Gen. 12 Rom. 5
8 A Lucian	13	6	14 6
9 b	15	7	16 7
10 c	17	8	18 8
11 d	19	9	20 9
12 e S. in Ag	21	10	22 10
13 f Hillary	23	11	24 11
14 g	25	12	26 12
15 A	27	13	28 13
16 b	29	14	30 14
17 c	31	15	32 15
18 d Prisca.	33	16	34 16
19 e	35	17	37 1. cor. 1
20 f Fabian.	38	18	39 2
21 g Agnes	40	19	41 3
22 A Vincent	42	20	43 4
23 b	44	21	45 5
24 c	46	22	47 6
25 d Con. of	Wif. 5	Aet. 12	Wif. 6 aet. 26
26 e Paul.	Ge. 48	Mat. 23	Ge. 49 1. cor. 7
27 f	50	24	Ex. 1. 8
28 g	Ex. 2.	25	3 9
29 A	4	26	5 10
30 b	7	27	8 11
31 c	9	28	10 12

9 FEBRUARY hath xxviii. dayes.

		Mor.Prayer. Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les. 2. Les. 1. Les. 2. Les.	
1 d Fast.	Ex. 11	Mar. 1	Ex. 12 1. cor. 1
2 e Pu. Ma.	Wif. 9	2	wif 12 13
3 f Blasit.	Ex. 13	3	Ex. 14 14
4 g	15	4	16 15
5 A Agathe.	17	5	18 16
6 b	19	6	20 2. co. 1
7 c	21	7	22 2
8 d	23	8	24 3
9 e	25	9	26 4
10 f	27	10	lev. 13 5
11 g Sol in	lev. 19	11	20 6
12 A Pife.	26	12	Nu. 11 7
13 b	Nu. 12	13	13 8
14 c Valen-	14	14	16 9
15 d tine.	17	15	20 10
16 e	21	16	22 11
17 f	23	Lu. 11	24 12
18 g	25	dt. 1.	27 13
19 A	30	2	Gal. 1.
20 b	32	3	35 2
21 c	35	4	Deut. 1 3
22 d	Deu. 2	5	3 4
23 e Fast.	4	6	5 5
24 f S. Mar-	wif. 19	7	Eccl. 1 6
25 g thias.	Deu. 6	8	Deu. 7 Eph. 1
26 A	8	9	9 2
27 b	10	10	11 4
28 c	12	11	13 5

9 MARCH hath xxxi. dayes.

		Mor.Prayer. Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les. 2. Les. 1. Les. 2. Les.	
1 d David.	deu. 16	Juk. 12	Deu. 17 Eph. 6
2 e Cedde.	18	13	19 Phil. 1
3 f	20	14	21 2
4 g	22	15	24 3
5 A	25	16	26 4
6 b	27	17	28 Col. 1.
7 c Perpe-	29	18	30 2
8 d tue:	31	19	32 3
9 e	33	20	34 4
10 f Equin.	Joth. 1	21	Joth. 2 1. Th. 1
11 g Gregor.	3	22	4 2
12 A S. in A	5	23	6 3
13 b	7	24	8 4
14 c	9	Joh. 1.	10 5
15 d	23	2	24 2. Th. 1
16 e	udg. 1	3	jud. 2. 2
17 f Edward	3	4	4 3
18 g	5	5	6 1. tim. 1
19 A	7	6	8 2. 3.
20 b Bene.	9	7	10 4
21 c dict.	11	8	12 5
22 d	13	9	14 6
23 e	15	10	15 2. tim. 1
24 f Ann. of	17	11	18 2
25 g Mary.	Eccl. 2	12	Eccl. 3 3
26 A Init. R.	Jud. 19	13	ju. 20. 4
27 b Car.	21	14	Ruth. 1 Tit. 1.
28 c	ruth. 2	15	3 2. 3.
29 d	4	16	1. Sa. 1. Philc.
30 e	1. Sa. 2	17	3 Heb. 1
31 f	4	18	5 2

9 APRIL hath xxx. dayes.

		Mor.Prayer. Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les. 2. Les. 1. Les. 2. Les.	
1 g	1. Sa. 6	Joh. 19	1. Sa. 7 Heb. 3
2 A	8	20	9 4
3 b Richard	10	21	11 5
4 c Ambr.	12	Aets 1	13 6
5 d	14	2	15 7
6 e	16	3	17 8
7 f	18	4	19 9
8 g	20	5	21 10
9 A	22	6	23 11
10 b	24	7	25 12
11 c Sol in	26	8	27 13
12 d Tau.	28	9	29 Jam. 1.
13 e	30	10	31 2
14 f	2. Sa. 1	11	2. fa. 2. 3
15 g	3	12	4 4
16 A	5	13	6 5
17 b	7	14	8 2. p. 1.
18 c	9	15	10 2
19 d Alphag	11	16	12 3
20 e	13	17	14 4
21 f	15	18	16 5
22 g	17	19	18 2. pet. 1
23 A S. Georg	19	20	20 2
24 b	21	21	22 3
25 c Mark	eccl. 4	22	Eccl. 5 1. Jo. 1.
26 d Evan.	2. fa. 23	23	2. fa. 24 2
27 e	1. ki. 1.	24	1. ki. 2. 3
28 f	3	25	4 4
29 g	5	26	6 5
30 A	7	27	8 1. 3. jo.

1 MAY hath xxxj. days.

Mor. Prayer. Even. Prayer.

	1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 b	*bil. 6	Ecc. 7	Act. 8	Ecc. 9 Jude.
2 c	Jacob.	1 ki. 9	28	1 ki. 10 Ro. 1.
3 d	Invent.	11	Mat. 1.	12 2
4 e	of the	13	2	14 3
5 f	cross.	15	3	16 4
6 g	Jo. Port	17	4	18 5
7 A		19	5	20 6
8 b		21	6	22 7
9 c		2 ki. 1.	7	2 ki. 2. 8
10 d		3	8	4 9
11 e		5	9	6 10
12 f	Sol. in	7	10	8 11
13 g	Gm.	9	11	10 12
14 A		11	12	12 13
15 b		13	13	14 14
16 c		15	14	15 15
17 d		17	15	18 16
18 e		19	16	20 1 cor. 1
19 f	Dunst.	21	17	22 2
20 g		23	18	24 3
21 A		25	19	Ezr. 2 4
22 b		1 Es. 3.	20	4 5
23 c		5	21	6 6
24 d		7	22	9 7
25 e		2 Es. 1	23	Neh. 2 8
26 f	Augu-	4	24	5 9
27 g	stin.	6	25	8 10
28 A		9	26	10 11
29 b		13	27	Eth. 1 12
30 c		Eth. 2	28	3 13
31 d		4	Mar. 1	5 14

1 JULY hath xxxj. days.

Mor. Prayer. Even. Prayer.

	1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 g	Uli. Ma.	Pr. 12	Lu. 13	Pro. 13 Phil. 1
2 A		14	14	15 2
3 b	Martin.	15	15	17 3
4 c		13	16	19 4
5 d		20	17	21 Col. 1.
6 e	Dogge	22	18	23 2
7 f	dayes	24	19	25 3
8 g		26	20	27 4
9 A		28	21	29 1 Th. 1
10 b		31	22	Ecc. 1. 2
11 c		Ecc. 2.	23	3 3
12 d	Sol. in	4	24	5 4
13 e	Leo.	6	Joh. 1	7 5
14 f		8	2	9 2 Th. 1
15 g	Withu	10	3	11 2
16 A	Augu-	12	4	Jer. 1. 3
17 b	stin.	Jer. 2.	5	3 1 Ti. 1
18 c		4	6	5 23
19 d		6	7	7 4
20 e	Margar	8	8	9 5
21 f		10	9	11 6
22 g	Magdal	12	10	13 2 Ti. 1
23 A		14	11	15 2
24 b	Fast.	15	12	17 3
25 c	Jam. ap.	Ec. 21	13	Ec. 29 4
26 d	Anne.	Jer. 18	14	Jer. 19 Tit. 1.
27 e		20	15	21 23.
28 f		22	16	23 Philc.
29 g		24	17	25 Heb. 1
30 A		26	18	27 2
31 b		28	19	29 3

1 JUNE hath xxx. days.

Mor. Prayer. Even. Prayer.

	1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 e		Eth. 6	mar. 2	Eth. 7. 1 co. 15
2 f	Nicho.	8	3	9 16
3 g		Joh. 1.	4	Job 2. 2 cor. 1
4 A	Jonl-	3	5	4 2
5 b	face.	5	6	6 3
6 c		7	7	8 4
7 d		9	8	10 5
8 e		11	9	12 6
9 f		13	10	14 7
10 g	Bar Ap.	15	11	16 8
11 A	S. in Ca.	Ec. 10	act. 14	Ec. 12 Act. 15
12 b	Solst.	jo. 17	13	mar. 12 job 19 2 cor. 9
13 c	esti.	20	13	21 10
14 d		22	14	23 11
15 e		24. 25.	15	25 12
16 f		28	16	29 13
17 g		30	Luk. 1	31 Gal. 1
18 A		32	2	33 2
19 b	Edward	34	3	35 3
20 c		36	4	37 4
21 d		38	5	39 5
22 e	Fast.	40	6	41 6
23 f	Jo. B. ap.	42	7	pro. 1 Eph. 1
24 g		mal. 3.	mar. 3.	mal. 4. mat. 4
25 A		pro. 2.	Luk. 8	pro. 3. Eph. 2
26 b		4	9	5 3
27 c	Fast.	6	0	7 4
28 d	Pet. ap.	8	11	9 5
29 e		Ec. 15	Act. 3.	Ec. 19 act. 4
30 f		pro. 10	luk. 12	pro. 11 Eph. 6

1 AUGUST hath xxxj. days.

Mor. Prayer. Even. Prayer.

	1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 e	Lamm.	Jer. 30	Joh. 20	Jer. 31 Heb. 4
2 d		32	21	33 5
3 c		34	Act. 1.	35 6
4 f		35	2	37 7
5 g		38	3	39 8
6 A	Transf	40	4	41 9
7 b	Name	42	5	43 10
8 c	of Jesu.	44	6	45. 45 11
9 d		47	7	48 12
10 e	Lauren.	49	8	50 13
11 f		51	9	52 Jam. 1
12 g	Sol. in	Lam. 1	10	Lam. 2 2
13 A	Virg.	3	11	4 3
14 b		5	12	Eze. 2 4
15 c		Eze. 3	13	6 5
16 d		7	14	13 1 Pet. 1
17 e		14	15	18 2
18 f		33	16	34 3
19 g	Dan. 1	17	Dan. 2	4 4
20 A		3	18	4 5
21 b		5	19	6 2 Pet. 1
22 c		7	20	8 2
23 d	Fast.	9	21	10 3
24 e	Barth.	Ec. 25	22	Ec. 26 1 Joh. 3
25 f	Apost.	Da. 11	23	Da. 12 2
26 g		(*) 13	24	14 3
27 A		Ofc. 1	25	Ofc. 2 3 4
28 b	August	4	26	5. 6. 5
29 c	Behend.	7	27	8 23 Joh
30 d	of John	9	28	18 Jude.
31 e		11	Mat. 7.	12. Rom. 1



SEPTEMBER hath xxx. days.

		Mor. Prayer. Even. Prayer.			
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	f Gyles.	1. Les. 13	2. Les. 13	1. Les. 13	2. Les. 13
2	g	Joel 1	3	Joel 2	3
3	A	3	4	Am. 1	4
4	b Dog	Am. 2	5	3	5
5	c days	4	6	5	6
6	d end.	6	7	7	7
7	e Enur. b.	8	8	9	8
8	f Nat. ot	Obad.	9	Jona. 1	9
9	g Mary.	Jo. 2. 3	10	4	10
10	A	Mic. 1	11	Mic. 2	11
11	b	3	12	4	12
12	c Sol in	5	13	6	13
13	d Lis.	7	14	Nah. 1	14
14	e Holy cr	Nah. 2	15	5	15
15	f Eptm.	Hab. 1	16	Hab. 2	16
16	g Autumn	3	17	Zep. 1	17
17	A Lamber	Zep. 2	18	3	18
18	b	Hag. 1	19	Hag. 2	19
19	c	Zec. 1	20	Zec. 2	20
20	d Fast.	4. 5	21	6	21
21	e S. Mat.	Ec. 35	22	Ec. 38	22
22	f thea.	Zec. 7	23	Zec. 8	23
23	g	9	24	10	24
24	A	11	25	12	25
25	b	13	26	14	26
26	c Cyprian	Mal. 1	27	Mal. 2	27
27	d	3	28	4	28
28	e	Tob. 1	Mar. 1	Tob. 2	29
29	f S. Mich.	Ec. 29	2	Ec. 44	30
30	g Hiero.	Tob. 3	3	Tob. 4	31

OCTOBER hath xxxi. days.

		Mor. Prayer. Even. Prayer.			
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	A Remig.	(*)	Mar. 4	1. Les. 1	2. Les. 1
2	b	Tob. 7	5	2	2
3	c	9	6	10	3
4	d	11	7	12	4
5	e	13	8	14	5
6	f Faith.	Judit. 1	9	Judit. 2	6
7	g	3	10	4	7
8	A	5	11	6	8
9	b Dennis	7	12	8	9
10	c	9	13	10	10
11	d	11	14	12	11
12	e S. in So.	13	15	14	12
13	f Edward.	15	16	16	13
14	g	Wil. 1	Lu. 1	Wil. 2	14
15	A	3	2	Gal. 1	15
16	b	5	4	2	16
17	c Etheld.	7	3	8	17
18	d S. Lufc	Ec. 51	4	Job. 1	18
19	e	Evan.	5	wil. 10	19
20	f	11	6	12	20
21	g	13	7	14	21
22	A	15	8	16	22
23	b	17	9	18	23
24	c	19	10	Eccl. 1	24
25	d Crispin	Eccl. 2	11	3	25
26	e	4	12	5	26
27	f Fast.	6 (25)	13	7	27
28	g Sim. &	10. 24	14	Job. 42	28
29	A Jude.	Eccl. 8	15	Eccl. 9	29
30	b	10	16	11	30
31	c Fast.	12	17	13	31

NOVEMBER hath xxx. days.

		Mor. Prayer. Even. Prayer.			
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	d All	Wil. 3	h. 11	Wil. 5	Rev. 19
2	e Saints.	Ec. 14	Lu. 18	Ec. 15	Col. 2
3	f	16	19	17	3
4	g	18	20	19	4
5	A Pa. conf.	20	21	21	5
6	b Leonar	22	22	23	6
7	c	24	23	25	7
8	d	27	24	28	8
9	e	29	Joh. 1	30	9
10	f	31	2	32	10
11	g S. Mart.	33	3	34	11
12	A S. in Sax	35	4	35	12
13	b Brice.	37	5	38	13
14	c	39	6	40	14
15	d Machut	41	7	42	15
16	e	43	8	44	16
17	f Hug. b.	45	9	45	17
18	g	47	10	47	18
19	A	49	11	50	19
20	b	Edmun	51	12	20
21	c king.	Bar. 2	13	3	21
22	d Cicele	4	14	5	22
23	e Clem.	6	15	16	23
24	f	12. 2	16	3	24
25	g Kathed.	4	17	5	25
26	A rine.	6	18	7	26
27	b	8	19	9	27
28	c	10	20	11	28
29	d Fast.	12	21	13	29
30	e An. apo.	Pr. 20	Ast. 1	pro. 21	30

DECEMBER hath xxxi. days.

		Mor. Prayer. Even. Prayer.			
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	f	1. Les. 1	2. Les. 1	1. Les. 1	2. Les. 1
2	g	3	17	8	2
3	A	4	19	9	3
4	b	5	22	10	4
5	c	23	6	24	5
6	d Nicho-	25	dim. 7	26	6
7	e las.	27	dim. 7	28	7
8	f Concep	29	8	30	8
9	g Mary	31	9	32	9
10	A	33	10	34	10
11	b S. in Ca.	35	11	36	11
12	c	37	12	38	12
13	d Luci.	39	13	40	13
14	e	41	14	42	14
15	f	43	15	44	15
16	g O fapi-	45	16	46	16
17	A entia.	47	17	48	17
18	b	49	18	50	18
19	c	51	19	52	19
20	d Fast.	53	20	54	20
21	e Thomas	Pr. 27	21	Pr. 24	21
22	f A.	11. 55	22	11. 56	22
23	g	57	23	58	23
24	A Fast.	59	24	60	24
25	b Christm.	1. 9	Luk. 1	11. 7	25
26	c S. S. ro.	Pr. 28	26	Eccl. 4	26
27	d S. John	Ec. 6	Rev. 1	Eccl. 6	27
28	e Innocen	Pr. 31	28	V. 1. 1	28
29	f	11. 51	29	11. 62	29
30	g	63	30	64	30
31	A Silve.	65	31	66	31

# THE ORDER WHERE MORNING and Evening Prayer shall be used and said.

**T**He Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used in the accustomed place of the Church, Chappel, or Chancel, except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place: And the Chanells shall remain as they have done in times past.

And here is to be noted, that the Minister at the time of the Communion, and at all other times in his Ministracion, shall use such Ornaments in the Church, as were in use by authority of Parliament in the second year of the reign of Edward the sixth, according to the Act of Parliament set forth in the beginning of this Book.

## AN ORDER FOR MORNING Prayer daily throughout the year.

*At the beginning both of Morning prayer, and likewise of Evening prayer, the Priest shall read with a loud voice some one of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow: And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.*

**A**T what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sin from the bottom of his heart, I will put all his wickedness out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

I do know mine own wickedness, and my sin is always against me.

Turn thy face away from our sins (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

A sorrowful spirit is a sacrifice to God: despite not (O Lord) humble and contrite hear us.

Reverent your hearts and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and merciful, he is patient and of much mercy, and such a one that is sorry for your afflictions.

To thee (O Lord God) belongeth mercy and forgiveness, for we have gone away from thee, and have not hearkened to thy voice, whereby we might walk in thy laws which thou hast appointed for us.

Correct us, O Lord, and yet in thy judgement: not in thy fury, lest we should be consumed and brought to nothing.

Amend your lives: for the kingdom of God is at hand.

I will go to my Father, & say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy son.

Enter not into judgement with thy servants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive our selves, and there is no truth in us.

**D**Early beloved brethren, the scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness, and that we should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do when we assemble and meet together to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, & to ask those things which be requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray, and beseech you as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

*A general confession to be said of the whole congregation after the Priest kneeling.*

Almighty and most merciful father, we have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep: we have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts:

*Morning prayer.*

hearts : we have offended against thy holy Laws : we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, &c we have done those things which we ought not to have done : and there is no health in us : but thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults : restore thou them that be penitent ; according to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesus our Lord : and grants, O most merciful Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

*¶ The absolution or remission of sins, to be pronounced by the Priest alone.*

**A**lmighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live : and hath given power & commandment to his Ministers to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent the absolution & remission of their sins : be pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*¶ The people shall answer Amen.*

*¶ Then shall the Priest begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.*

**O**ur Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation : but deliver us from evil. Amen.

*¶ Then likewise he shall say.*

O Lord open thou our lips.

*Ans.* And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.* O God make speed to save us.

*Ans.* O Lord make haste to help us.

*Priest.* Glory be to the Father, &c.

*Ans.* As it was in the beginning, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

*¶ Then shall be said or sung this Psalm following.*

**O** Come let us sing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : & shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God : and a great king above all Gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come let us worship and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness ;

When your Fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ Then shall follow certain psalms in order, as they be appointed in a table made for that purpose, except there be proper psalms appointed for that day. And at the end of every psalm throughout the year, and likewise in the end of Benedictus, Benedictite, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis shall be repeated.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ Then shall be read two Lessons distinctly with a loud voice, that the people may hear. The first of the old Testament, the second of the New, like as they be appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day: the Priest that readeth the Lessons, standing, and turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every Lesson the Priest shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, or Leviticus, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of every Chapter he shall say.*

Here endeth such a chapter of such a book.

*¶ And (to the end the people may the better hear, in such places where they do sing, there shall the lessons be sung in a plain tune, after the manner of distinct readings, and likewise the epistle and gospel.*

*¶ After the first Lesson, shall follow, Te Deum laudamus in English daily throughout the whole year.*

**W**h praise thee (O God,) we know ledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee : the Father everlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud : the heavens, and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin and Seraphim : continually do cry.

Holy, holy, holy : Lord God of Sabbath. Heaven and earth are full of the Majesty of thy glory.

The glorious company of the apostles : praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the prophets : praise thee.

The

Morning Prayer.

The noble army of martyrs: praise thee.  
The holy Church throughout all the world: doth knowledg thee.

The Father: of an infinite Majesty.  
Thy honourable: true, and only Son.  
Allo the holy Ghost: the Comforter.  
Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.  
Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou diddest not abhor the virgins womb.

When thou haddest overcome the sharpness of death: thou diddest open the kingdom of heaven: to all believers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We believe that thou shalt come: to be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy Saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord save thy people: and blest thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for ever.  
Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name: ever world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without sin.

O Lord have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ Or this Canticle. *Benedictus omnia opera Domini.*

O All ye works of the Lord, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Angels of the Lord, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blest ye the Lord: raise him & magnifie him for ever.

O ye Sun and Moon blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Stars of heaven, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye showres and dew, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winds of God, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye fire and heat, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Winter and Summer, blest ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O ye dews and frosts, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye froit and cold, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nights and days, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light & darkness, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye high mings and clouds, blest ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth blest the Lord: yea, let it praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, blest ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye wells, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and floods, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales, and all that move in the waters, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye towls of the air, blest ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cattel, blest ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O ye children of men, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O let Israel blest the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Priests of the Lord, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye servants of the Lord, blest ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O ye spirits and souls of the righteous, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, blest ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ And after the second lesson shall be used and said, *Benedictus in English, as folio xxb.*

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited & redeemed his people

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us in the house of his servant David.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets: which have been since the world began.

That we should be saved from our enemies: and from the hands of all y hate us.

To perform the mercy promised to our forefathers: and to remember his holy Covenant.

To perform the oath which he sware to our forefather Abraham: that he would give us.

That we being delivered out of the hands of our enemies: might serve him without fear.

In holiness and righteousness before him all the days of our life.

And

*Morning Prayer.*

And thou child shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before  $\gamma$  face of  $\gamma$  Lord to prepare his ways.  
To give knowledge of salvation unto his people: for the remission of their sins.

Through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the day-spring from an high hath visited us.

To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ Or else this Psalm.*

**O** Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ Then shall be said the Creed, by the Priest, and the people standing.*

**I** Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty, from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I believe in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

*¶ And after that, these prayers following, as well at Evening prayer, as at Morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice,*

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.* And with thy Spirit.

*Minister.* ¶ Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

*¶ Then the Ministers, Clerks, and people shall say the Lords prayer in English with a loud voice.*

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

*¶ Then the Minister standing up shall say,*

O Lord shew thy mercy upon us.

*Answer.* And grant us thy salvation.

*Minist.* O Lord save the King.

*Answer.* And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

*Minist.* Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

*Answer.* And make thy chosen people joyful.

*Minister.* O Lord save thy people.

*Answer.* And bleis thine inheritance.

*Minist.* Give peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answer.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but onely thou, O God.

*Minist.* O God, make clean our hearts within us.

*Answer.* And take not thine holy Spirit from us.

*¶ Then shall follow three Collects. The first of the day which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion. The second for peace. The third, for grace to live well. And the two last Collects, shall never alter, but daily be said at Morning prayer, throughout all the years, as followeth.*

*¶ The second Collect for peace.*

**O** God which art the Author of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom: defend us thy humble servants, in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The third Collect for grace.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and ever lasting God, which hast lately brought us to the beginning of this day: defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do always that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ An order for Evening Prayer throughout the whole year.*

*¶ The Priest shall say.*

**O** Ur Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

*¶ Then likewise he shall say,*

O Lord open thou our lips.

*Answer.* And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Minist.* O God make speed to save us.

*Answer.* O Lord make haste to help us.

*Minist.* Glory be to  $\gamma$  Father, and to  $\gamma$  &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.  
Praise ye the Lord.

*¶ Then the Psalms in order as they be appointed.*



# Evening Prayer.

pointed in the Table for Psalms, except there be proper Psalms appointed for that day. Then a Lesson of the old Testament, as it is appointed likewise in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons appointed for that day. After that Magnificat in English as followeth.

MY soul doth magnifie the Lord: and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded the lowliness of his hand-maiden.

For behold from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat: and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy hath holpen his servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham & his seed for ever. Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginnings, &c.

Or else this Psalm.

Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, &c. with his holy arm hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembered his mercy & truth towards the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Show your selves joyfull unto the Lord: ye lands, sing, &c. joyce, and give thanks.

Praise he Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a Psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawms: O sing your selves joyfull before the Lord be King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world: and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Then a Lesson of the new Testament. And for that, Nunc dimittis, in English as followeth.

Now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen thy salvation: which thou hast prepared: before the face of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or else this Psalm.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoice and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously: and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ *Thou shalt follow the Creed, with other prayers as is before appointed at Morning Prayer after Benedictus, and with three Collects. First, of the day: The second, for peace: The third, for aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth: which two last Collects, shall be dayly said at Evening Prayer without alteration.*

¶ *The second Collect at Evening Prayer.*

O God, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed, give unto thy servants, & peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, & also that by thee we being defended from the fear of our enemies, may pass our time in rest and quietness, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

¶ *The third Collect for aid against all perils*

Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night: for the love of thy only Son our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *In the feast of Christmas, the Epiphany, S. Matthias Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S. John Baptist, S. James, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Jude, S. Andrew, and Trinity Sunday shall be sung or said, immediately after Benedictus, the confession of our Christian faith.*

Whoever will be saved: before all things, it is necessary that he hold the Catholike faith.

Which faith except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity.

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another

# Evening Prayer.

another of the Son : and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost is all one : the glory equal, the Majesty coeternal.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son : and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate : and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible : and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternal, the Son eternal : and the holy Ghost eternal.

And yet they are not three eternals : but one eternal.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated : but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty, and the holy Ghost Almighty. And yet there are not three Almighties : but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God, and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods : but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord, and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords : but one Lord. For like as we be compelled by the christian verity to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholic Religion : to say there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none : neither created, nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone : not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Son : neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Son, not three Sons, one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after other, none is greater or lesser than another.

But the whole three persons be co-eternal together, and co-equal.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid : the unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved : must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore, it is necessary to everlasting salvation : that he also believe rightly in the Incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we believe and confess : that our Lord Jesus Christ the Son of God is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the world, and of the substance of his mother born in the world.

Perfect God and perfect man, of a reasonable soul, and humane flesh living.

Equal to the Father as touching his Godhead : and inferior to the Father as touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man : yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh, but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance, but by unity of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man : to God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation, descended into hell, rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven : he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty, from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies : and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life everlasting : and they that have done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholic faith : which except man believe faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*Thus ended the order of Morning and Evening Prayer throughout the whole year.*

Here followeth the Letany, to be used upon Sundays, Weine days, and Fridays, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

God the Father of heaven, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Father of heaven, &c.*

O God the Son, redeemer of the world, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Son redeemer, &c.*

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the holy Ghost, &c.*

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, &c.*

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers ; neither take thou vengeance of our sins : spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us forever. *Spare us good Lord.*

From all evil and mischief ; from sin from the crafts and assaults of the devil from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vainglory, hypocrisy, from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitable thoughts.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From fornications, and all other dead

in, and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh and the devil.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From lightning & tempest, from plague, pestilence, and famine, from battle, and murder, and from sudden death.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From all sedition and privy conspiracy, from all false doctrine and heresie, from hardness of heart and contempt of thy word and commandment.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

By the mystery of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy Naivety and Circumcision, by thy Baptism, fasting, and temptation.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

By thine agony, and bloody sweat, by thy cross and passion, by thy precious death and burial, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the coming of the holy Ghost.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the hour of death, and in the day of judgement.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us (O Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universally in the right way.

*We beseech thee to bear us good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life thy servant CHARLES, our most gracious King and Governor.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he may evermore have assistance in thee, and ever seek thy honor and glory.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen Mary, Prince JAMES, and the rest of the royal Progeny.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Pastors and Ministers of the Church, with true knowledge and understanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching, and living, they may let it forth, and shew it accordingly.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility with grace, wisdom, and understanding.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bless and

keep all thy people.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give to all nations, unity, peace, and concord.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy Commandments.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred and are deceived.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that be in danger, necessity and tribulation.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children, and widows, and all that be desolate and oppressed.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors and slanderers, and to turn their hearts.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy Word.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

*Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.*

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world.

*Grant us thy peace.*

O Lamb of God that takest away the sins of the world.

*Have mercy upon us.*

O Christ hear us.

O Christ

*The Lety.*

*O Christ bear us.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

Christ have mercy upon us.

*Christ have mercy upon us.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*The Versicle.*

O Lord deal not with us after our sins.

*Answer.* Neither reward us after our iniquities.

¶ Let us pray.

**O** God, merciful Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful, mercifully assist our prayers, that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities whensoever they oppress us, & graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy servants being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.*

O God we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

*O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy honour.*

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was, &c. From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

*Graciously look upon our afflictions.*

Pitifully behold thy sorrows of our hearts.

*Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.*

Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

*O Son of David have mercy upon us.*

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

*Graciously bear us, O Christ, graciously bear us, O Lord Christ.*

*The Versicle.*

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed upon us.

*Answer.* As we do put our trust in thee.

¶ Let us pray.

**W**E humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities; and for the glory of thy Names sake, turn from us all those evils, that we most righteously have deserved, & grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediator and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ *A prayer for the Kings Majesty.*

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of

lords, the onely Ruler of Princes, which doest from thy Throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, most heartily we beseech thee, with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ *A prayer for the Queen, Prince James Duke of York, and the rest of the royal Progeny.*

**A**lmighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bleis our gracious Queen Mary, the Illustrious Prince JAMES, Duke of York, and the rest of the royal Progeny, endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happiness, and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which onely workest great marvels, send down upon our Bishops and Curates, and all congregations committed to their charge, the healthful spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediator Jesus Christ, Amen.

¶ *A Prayer of Chrysostom.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given us grace at this time with one accord, to make our common supplications unto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together, in thy name, thou wilt grant their requests: fulfil now O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting, Amen.

**T**he grace of our Lord Jesus Christ and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore, Amen.

¶ *For rain, if the time require.*

**O** God, heavenly Father, which by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdom, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance: send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showres, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ *For fair weather.*

**O** Lord God, which for the sin of man didst once drown all the world except

*The Letany.*

eight persons, and afterward of thy mercy didst promise never to do it so again: We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities worthily deserved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the thin due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*In the time of dearth and famine.*

O God, heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the rain doth fall, the earth fruitful, beasts increase, and fish multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the dearth and dearth (which we do now justly suffer for our iniquity) may teach thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty: for the glory of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom be all honor, and the holy Ghost, be all honor, &c.

*In the time of war.*

Almighty God, King of all Kings, and governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful unto them that truly repent: Save and deliver us (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of enemies, abate their pride, allway their malice, and confound their devices, we being armed with thy defence, be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorify thee, which art the only victor of all victory, through the merits of thy only Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*In the time of any common plague or pestilence.*  
Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of King David, didst with the plague of pestilence threaten and ten thousand, and yet remaining thy mercy, didst save the rest: have compassion upon us miserable sinners, that now visited with great sickness and mortality, that like as thou didst then command thine Angel to cease from punishing, so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and property is never to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions: and though be trayed and bound with the chain of sins, yet let the pitifulness of thy fatherly mercy loose us, for the honor of Jesus Christ's sake, our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for rain.*

O God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence, hast caused the rain and the latter rain to descend upon

on the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man: we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessity, to send us at the last a joyful rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for fair weather.*

O Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this reasonable and blessed change of weather, we praise and glorify thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy loving kindness from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for plenty.*

O Most merciful Father, which of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth & scarcity into cheapness and plenty: we give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindness unto us, that our land may yield us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for peace and victory.*

O Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies, we yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodness, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies toward us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty Deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for deliverance from the plague.*

O Lord God which hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions by thy late plague and heavy visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death, we offer unto thy fatherly goodness, ourselves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered to be a living sacrifice unto thee, always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Or this.*

WE humbly acknowledge before thee (O most merciful Father) that all the punishments which are threatened in thy Law, might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardness of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon



*The Collects.*

our weak and unworthy humiliation, to allwaie the noisome pestilence where-with we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voyce of joy and health into our dwellings: We offer unto thy di-

vine Majesty, the sacrifice of praise, thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy protection and providence over us, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The end of the Lecany.*

¶ The Collects, with the order how to find the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels in the New Testament, by the Chapter and verse, as it is appointed in the Book of Common Prayer.

¶ *The first Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life (in the which thy Son Iesus Christ came to visit us in great humil'ty) that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty, to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to life immortal, through him who liveth and reigneth with the and the holy Ghost, now and ever, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Owe nothing to any man.  
verse 8. unto the end.

Rom. 13.

*The Gospel.*

And when they drew near.  
verse 1. unto verse 14.

Matth. 21.

¶ *The second Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**B**lessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience, and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Savior Iesus Christ, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

For what soever things.  
verse 4. unto verse 11.

Rom. 15.

*The Gospel.*

Then there shall be signs in the.  
verse 25. unto verse 34.

Luk. 21.

¶ *The third Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee, give ear to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation lighten the darkness of our hearts, by our Lord Iesus Christ, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Let a man seek them of us.  
verse 1. unto ver. 6.

1 Cor. 4.

*The Gospel.*

And when John heard in the.  
verse 2. unto verse 11.

Matth. 11.

¶ *The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and come among us, and with great

might succour us, that whereas thy our sins and wickedness, we be sore and hindered, thy bountiful grace and cy (through the satisfaction of thy our Lord) may deliver us: to whom thee and the holy Ghost be honor and ry, world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Rejoyce in the Lord alway.  
verse 4. unto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

This is the record of John.  
verse 1. unto verse 29.

¶ *On Christmas day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given us only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure Virgine: grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by thy grace, may dayly be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same Lord Iesus Christ, who liveth, and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

At sundry times and in divers.  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

In the beginning was the.  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

¶ *Saints Stephens day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant us, O Lord, to learn to love our enemies by the example of the holy martyr Saint Steven, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee which livest and reignest, &c.

¶ *Ten shall follow a Collect of the city, which shall be said continually til New-years day.*

*The Epistle.*

But he being full of the holy Ghost.  
verse 55. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Wherefore behold, I send, &c.  
verse 21. unto the end.

¶ *Saint John Evangelists day.*

*The Collect.*

**M**erciful Lord, we beseech thee, cast thy bright beams of light upon thy Church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist John, may attain to thy lasting gifts, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Collects.*

*The Epistle.*

which was from the.

John 1.

glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

*The Gospel.*

Follow me.

John 21.

For this cause I Paul.

Ephes. 3.

unto the end.

*Innocents day.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, whose praise this day the young Innocents thy witnesses are confessed and shewed forth, not in weeping, but in dying, mortifie and kill the vices in us, that in our conversation our life may express thy faith which our tongues we do confess, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

When I looked, and loe, a lamb. Rev. 14.

unto verse 6.

*The Gospel.*

The Angel of the Lord appeared. Mat. 2.

unto verse 19.

*The Sunday after Christmas day.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which hast given us thine only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure Virgine: grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may dayly be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the merits of our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

When I say, that the heir.

Gala. 4.

unto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

The Book of the generation. Matth. 1.

unto the end.

*The Circumcision of Christ.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised and obedient to the Law for man, grant us the circumcision of the Spirit, that our parts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnal lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Blessed is the man to whom. Rom. 4.

unto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to pass when the. Luke 2.

unto verse 22.

*If there be a Sunday between the Epiphany and the Circumcision, then shall be used the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel at the Communion, which was used upon the day of Circumcision.*

*The Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

O God which by the leading of a Star diddest manifest thy only begotten Son to the Gentiles, mercifully grant that which know thee now by Faith, may through this life have the fruition of thy

verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

When Jesus then was born.

Mat. 2.

unto verse 12.

*The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

unto verse 12.

*The Collect.*

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also have grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

I beseech you therefore brethren. Rom. 12.

unto verse 6.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was twelve years. Luk. 2.

unto the end.

*The second Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty and everlasting God which doest govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Seeing then that we have gifts. Rom. 12.

unto verse 6. and in v. 13. Be not wise, &c.

*The Gospel.*

And the third day was there. Joh. 2.

unto verse 12.

*The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Be not wise in your selves. Rom. 12.

unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Now when he was come down. Mat. 8.

unto verse 11.

*The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

O God which knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailties we cannot alway stand uprightly: grant to us the health of body and soul, that all those things which we suffer for sin, by thy help we may well pass and overcome, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Let every soul be subject. Rom. 13.

unto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was entered into. Mat. 8.

unto the end.

¶ *The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which do lean onely upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Now therefore as the Elect of. Col. 3.  
verse 12, unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

The kingdom of heaven is. Matth. 13.  
verse 24, unto verse 31.

¶ *The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, that was upon the fifth Sunday.*

¶ *Septuagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we which are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Know ye not that they which. 1 Cor. 9.  
verse 24, unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

For the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 26.  
verse 1, unto verse 17.

¶ *Sexagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord God which seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do, mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For ye suffer fools gladly. 2 Cor. 11.  
verse 19, unto verse 32.

*The Gospel.*

Now when much people were. Luk. 8.  
verse 4, unto verse 15.

¶ *Quinquagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which dost teach us, that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace, and all virtues without the which whosoever liveth is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy onely Son Jesus Christ's sake.

*The Epistle.*

Though I speak with 5 tongues. 1 Cor. 13.  
verse 1, unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then Jesus took unto him. Luke 18.  
verse 21, unto the end.

¶ *The first day of Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which hast no hing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that

be penitent: create and make in us and contrite hearts, that we worshipping our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee the gift of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Turn you unto me with all.  
verse 12, unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

Moreover, when ye fast, look.  
verse 16, unto verse 22.

¶ *The first Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which for our sake dost forty dayes and forty nights: us grace to use such abstinence, that flesh being subdued to the Spirit, we ever obey thy goodly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour and glory, which livest and reignest.

*The Epistle.*

So we therefore as workers:  
verse 1, unto verse 11.

*The Gospel.*

Then was Jesus led of the.  
verse 1, unto verse 12.

¶ *The second Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God which dost see we have no power of our selves help our selves, keep thou us both warily in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls: that we may be defended from adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

And furthermore we beseech. 1 Th.  
verse 1, unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

And Jesus went thence.  
verse 21, unto verse 29.

¶ *The third Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**e beseech thee, Almighty God, upon the hearty desires of thy ble servants, and stretch forth the hand of thy majesty to be our defence against all our enemies, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Be ye therefore followers of. Ep.  
verse 1, unto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

Then he cast out a devil.  
verse 14, unto verse 29.

¶ *The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**G**Rant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we which for our evil deeds worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Tell me, ye that will be under.  
verse 24, unto the end.

*The Collects.*

*The Gospel.*

John 6.

contented to be betrayed and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the Cross, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

**A** Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified, receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy Congregation, that every member of the same, in his vocation and Ministry may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

**M**erciful God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldst the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted, and live, have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word, and to fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one Shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

For the Law having thee. Heb. 10.  
verse 1. unto verse 25.

*The Gospel.*

Whom Jesus had spoken these. Joh. 18.  
verse 1. unto the end of chap. 19.

*¶ Easter Even.*

*The Epistle.*

For it is better (if the will of. 1 Pet. 3.  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And when the Even was come. Matt. 27.  
verse 57. unto the end.

*¶ Easter day.*

*¶ A morning prayer in stead of the Psal.*  
O come let us, &c. These Antiphons shall be sung or said.

**C**hrist rising again from the dead, now dieth not, death from henceforth hath no power upon him, for in that he died, he died but once to put away sin: but in that he liveth he liveth unto God. And so likewise count your selves dead unto sin, but living unto God, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

**C**hrist is risen again, the first fruits of them that sleep, for seeing that by man came death, by man also cometh the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men do die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

*The Collect.*

**A** Almighty God, which through thine only begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace, preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires: so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect.

went his way over the.

unto verse 15.

*¶ The fifth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people, that by thy great goodness, they may be governed and preserved evermore in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Christ being come an high. Heb. 9.  
verse 11. unto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

which of you can rebuke me of. John 8  
verse 46. unto the end.

*¶ The Sunday next before Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A** Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy tender love towards man, hast sent our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon our flesh, and to suffer death upon the cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his resurrection, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

the same minde be in you. Phil. 2.  
verse 5. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

and it came to pass when. Matth. 26.  
verse 1. unto chap. 27. verse 57.

*¶ Monday next before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Who is this: that cometh. Isai. 63.  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And two dayes after followed. Mark. 14.  
verse 1. unto the end.

*¶ Tuesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

The Lord God hath opened. Isai. 50.  
verse 5. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And anon in the dawning. Mark. 15.  
verse 1. unto the end.

*¶ Wednesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

For where a Testament is. Hebr. 9.  
verse 16. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Now the Feast of unleavened. Sec. Luk. 22.  
verse 1. unto the end.

*¶ Thursday next before Easter.*

*The Epistle.*

Now in this that I declare. 1 Cor. 11.  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then the whole multitude. Luk. 23.  
verse 1. unto the end.

*¶ On good Friday.*

*The Collect.*

**A** Almighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold, this thy family, for the which our Lord Jesus Christ was

sect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

If ye then be risen with Christ, Coloss. 3. verse 1. unto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

Now the first day of the, John 10. verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ *Munday in Easter week.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, &c. As upon Easter day.

*The Epistle.*

Then Peter opened his, Act. 10. verse 34. unto verse 44.

*The Gospel.*

And behold two of them went, Luk. 24. verse 13 unto verse 35.

¶ *Tuesday in Easter week.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty Father, which hast given thine onely Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification: grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may alway serve thee in pureness of living, and truth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Ye men and brethren children of, Act. 13. verse 25. unto verse 41.

*The Gospel.*

Jesus himself stood in the, Luke 24. verse 36. unto verse 49.

¶ *The first Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, &c. As upon Easter day.

*The Epistle.*

For all that is born of God, 1 Joh. 5. verse 4. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

The same day then at night, John 10. verse 19. unto verse 24.

¶ *The second Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which hast given thine onely Son to be unto us, both a sacrifice for sin, and also an example of godly life, give us the grace that we may alway most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also dayly endeavor our selves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

For this is thank worthy, 1 Pet. 2. verse 19. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

I am the good Shepherd, John 10. verse 11. unto verse 17.

¶ *The third Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which shewest to all men that be in error, the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness, grant unto all them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs Religion, that they may eschew those things that be contrary to their profession, and follow all such

things as be agreeable to the law through our Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Dearly beloved, I beseech you, 1 Pet. verse 11. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

A little while and ye shall not, John verse 16 unto verse 23.

¶ *The fourth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which doest make minds of all faithful men to be one will, grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, whereas thy joyes are to be found, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Every good giving, and every, James verse 17. unto verse 22.

*The Gospel.*

But now I go my way, John verse 5 unto verse 16.

¶ *The fifth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Lord from whom all good things come, grant us thy humble service that by thy holy inspiration, we may think those things that be good, and thy merciful guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And be ye doers of the word, James verse 22. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Verily, verily I say unto you, John verse 23. unto the end.

¶ *Ascension day.*

*The Collect.*

Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do believe thy onely begotten Son our Lord, to have ascended into the heavens: so we may so in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth, with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God world without end.

*The Epistle.*

I have made the former, Act. 1. verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Finally, he appeared unto, Mark verse 14. unto the end.

¶ *The Sunday after Ascension day.*

*The Collect.*

O God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine onely Son Jesus Christ with great triumph into thy kingdom of heaven: we beseech thee leave us not comfortless, but send to us thine Holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth and reigneth, &c.



*The Collects.*

*The Epistle.*

the end of all things is, &c. 1 Pet. 4.  
verse 7. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

when the Comforter shall. Joh. 15.  
26. end ch. 16. in v. 4. at. And these.

*¶ Whi Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

Od which as upon this day hast taught  
the hearts of thy faithful people, by  
sending to them the light of thy holy  
spirit, grant us by the same Spirit to  
have a right judgement in all things, and  
more to rejoyce in his holy Com-  
fort, through the merits of Christ Jesus  
Saviour, who liveth and reigneth  
with thee in the unity of the same Spirit,  
God world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

when the day of Pentecost. Act. 2.  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

love me, keep my. Joh. 14.  
verse 15. unto the end.

*¶ Monday in whi sun week.*

*The Collect.*

which as, &c. As upon whi Sunday.

*The Epistle.*

when Peter opened his mouth. Act. 10.  
verse 34. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Gal so loved the world. Joh. 3.  
verse 15. unto verse 22.

*¶ Tuesday in whi sun week.*

*The Collect.*

which as, &c. As upon whi Sunday.

*The Epistle.*

when the Apostles which. Act. 8.  
verse 14. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

truly, verily I say unto you. Joh. 10.  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

*¶ Trinity Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty and everlasting God, which  
hast given unto us thy servants  
us, by the confession of a true faith,  
acknowledge the glory of the eternal  
trinity, and in the power of the divine  
majesty to worship the unity: we be-  
sech thee, that through the steadfastness  
of this faith, we may evermore be de-  
livered from all adversity, which liveth  
and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

after this I looked, and behold. Rev. 4.  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

there was now a man of the. Joh. 3.  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

*¶ The first Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God the strength of all them that trust  
in thee, mercifully accept our pray-  
ers; and because the weakness of our  
mortal nature, can do no good thing  
without thee, grant us the help of thy  
grace, that in keeping of thy Command-

ments, we may please thee both in will  
and deed through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Beloved, let us love one another. 1 Joh. 4.  
verse 7. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

There was a certain rich man. Luke 15.  
verse 19. unto the end.

*¶ The second Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Lord, make us to have a perpetual  
fear and love of thy holy Name, for  
thou never failest to help and govern  
them, whom thou dost bring up in thy  
steadfast love: grant this, &c.

*¶ The Epistle.*

Marvel not my brethren, though. 1 Joh. 3.  
verse 13. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

A certain man made a great. Luke 14.  
verse 15. unto verse 25.

*¶ The third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Lord, we beseech thee, mercifully to  
hear us: and unto whom thou hast  
given an hearty desire to pray, grant that  
by thy mighty aid we may be defended  
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And submit yourselves every. 1 Pet. 5.  
verse 5. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Then resorted unto him all the. Luk. 15.  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

*¶ The fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God the Protector of all that trust in  
thee, without whom nothing is  
strong, nothing is holy: increase and  
multiply upon us thy mercy, that thou  
being our Ruler and guide, we may so  
pass through things temporal, that we  
finally lose not the things eternal: grant  
this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's  
sake our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For I count that the afflictions. Rom. 8.  
verse 18. unto verse 21.

*The Gospel.*

Be ye therefore merciful as. Luke 6.  
verse 36. unto verse 43.

*¶ The fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Grant Lord, we beseech thee, that  
the course of this world may be so  
peaceably ordered by thy governance,  
that thy congregation may joyfully serve  
thee in all godly quietness: through Je-  
sus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Finally, be ye all of one mind. 1 Pet. 3.  
v. 8. end in v. 15. at. And be ready.

*The Gospel.*

Then it came to pass as the. Luk. 5.  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The sixth Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**G**OD, which hast prepared to them that love thee, such good things as pass all mans understanding: pour into our hearts such love toward thee, that we loving thee in all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire: through Jesus Christ our Lord, &c.

¶ The Epistle.

Know ye not that all we which. Rom. 6. verse 3. unto verse 13.

¶ The Gospel.

For I say unto you, Except your. Mat. 5. verse 10. unto verse 27.

¶ The seventh Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**L**ORD of all power and might, which art the author and giver of all good things, graff in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The Epistle.

I speak after the manner of man. Rom. 6. verse 19. unto the end.

¶ The Gospel.

In those days when there was. Mark 8. verse 1. unto verse 10.

¶ The eighth Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**G**OD whose providence is never deceived, we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from us all hurtfull things, and give those things which be profitable for us: through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are, &c. Rom. 8. verse 12. unto verse 18.

¶ The Gospel.

Beware of false Prophets. Matth. 7. verse 15. unto verse 22.

¶ The ninth Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**G**RANT to us Lord we beseech thee, the spirit to think and do always such things as be rightfull, that we which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I would. 1 Cor. 10. verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ The Gospel.

And he said also unto his. Luke 16. verse 1. unto verse 10.

¶ The tenth Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**L**ET thy mercifull ears O Lord, be open unto the prayers of thy humble servants; and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The Epistle.

Now concerning spiritual gifts. 1 Cor. 12. verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The Gospel.

And when he was come near. Luke 11. end in v. 47. at, And 8 high Priests

¶ The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**G**OD which declarest thy almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity, give unto us abundantly grace, that we running to thy promise may be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I declare. 1 Cor. 13. verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The Gospel.

He spake also this parable unto. Luke 12. verse 9. unto verse 13.

¶ The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear us than either we desire or deserve: put down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving us that, that our prayers dare not presume to ask, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The Epistle.

And such trust have we through. 2 Cor. 12. verse 4. unto verse 10.

¶ The Gospel.

And he departed again. Luke 13. verse 1. unto the end.

¶ The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**A**LMIGHTY and mercifull God: of whom only gift it cometh, that thy mercifull people do unto thee true and laudable service: Grant we beseech thee, we may to run to thy heavenly promise, that we fail not finally to attain the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The Epistle.

Now to Abraham and his seed. Galat. 3. verse 15. unto verse 22.

¶ The Gospel.

Blessed are the eyes which see. Luke 14. verse 22. unto verse 28.

¶ The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, grant unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The Epistle.

Then I say, Walk in the Spirit. Galat. 5. verse 15. unto verse 25.

¶ The Gospel.

And so it was when he went. Luke 14. verse 11. unto verse 20.

¶ The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.

¶ The Collect.

**K**EEP we beseech thee, O Lord, thy church with thy perpetual mercy, and because the frailty of man without

*The Collect.*

cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy  
lead us unto all things profitable  
our salvation, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

How large a letter. Galat. 6.  
verse 11. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

man can serve two masters. Matth. 6.  
verse 24. unto the end.

*The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Oh, we beseech thee, let thy conti-  
nual pity cleanse and defend thy Con-  
gregation: and because it cannot conti-  
nue in safety without thy succor, preserve  
remore by thy help and goodness,  
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

before I desire that ye. Eph. 3.  
verse 13. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

it came to pass the day after. Luk. 7.  
verse 11. unto verse 18.

*The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Oh, we pray thee, that thy grace may  
always prevent and follow us, and  
be us continually to be given to all  
our works, through Jesus Christ our  
Lord.

*The Epistle.*

before being a prisoner. Ephes. 4.  
verse 1. unto verse 7.

*The Gospel.*

it came to pass that when. Luke 14.  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Oh, we beseech thee, grant thy peo-  
ple grace to avoid the infections of  
devil, and with pure heart and mind  
follow thee the only God, through  
Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

thank my God always. 1 Cor. 1.  
verse 4. unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

when the Pharisees had. Matth. 22.  
verse 34. unto the end.

*The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God, so far as much as without thee we  
are not able to please thee: grant  
that the working of thy mercy may in all  
things direct and rule our hearts, through  
Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

as I say therefore and testify. Eph. 4.  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

when he entered into a ship. Mat. 9.  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

*The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty and merciful God, of thy  
bountiful goodness keep us from all  
things that may hurt us, that we being

ready both in body and soul, may with  
free hearts accomplish those things that  
thou wouldst have done, through Je-  
sus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Take heed therefore that ye. Ephes. 5.  
verse 15. unto verse 22.

*The Gospel.*

The kingdom of heaven is. Matth. 22.  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

*The XXI. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Grant, we beseech thee, merciful  
Lord, to thy faithful people, pardon  
and peace, that they may be cleansed  
from all their sins, and serve thee with  
a quiet mind, through Jesus Christ our  
Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Finally my brethren be strong. Eph. 6.  
verse 10. unto verse 21.

*The Gospel.*

And there was a certain Ruler. John 4.  
verse 46. unto the end.

*The XXII. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy hou-  
shold the Church in continual god-  
liness, that through thy protection it may  
be free from all adversities, and devoutly  
given to serve thee in good works, to  
the glory of thy Name, through Jesus  
Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

I thank my God having. Phil. 1.  
verse 3. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Then came Peter to him. Matth. 18.  
verse 21. unto the end.

*The XXIII. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God our refuge and strength, which  
art the Author of all goodness, be  
ready to hear the devout prayers of thy  
Church, and grant that those things  
which we ask faithfully, we may obtain  
effectually, through Jesus Christ our  
Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Brethren be followers of me. Phil. 3.  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then went the Pharisees and. Matth. 22.  
verse 15. unto verse 23.

*The XXIV. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Lord we beseech thee assuage thy peo-  
ple from their offences, that through  
thy bountiful goodness, we may be deli-  
vered from the bonds of all those sins,  
which by our frailty we have committed.  
Grant this, &c.

*The Epistle.*

We give thanks to God. Col. 1.  
verse 3. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

While he thus spake. Matth. 9.  
verse 18. unto verse 27.

**The Collects.**

**¶ The xxv. Sunday after Trinity.**

*The Collect.*

**S**Tir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wils of thy faithful people, that they plentifully bringing forth the fruits of good works, may of thee plentifully rewarded, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

**Behold the days come.** Jerem. 23.  
verse 5. unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

**Then Jesus lift up his eyes.** John 6.  
verse 5. unto verse 15.

**¶ If there be any nine Sundays before Advent Sunday, to say, & the same shall be taken the Collect, the Epistle, and Gospel of some of those Sundays that were omitted between the Epiphany and Septuagesima.**

**¶ On S. Andrews day.**

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle S. Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay: Grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith give over our selves obediently to fulfil thy holy Commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

**For if thou shalt confess.** Rom. 10.  
verse 9. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

**And Jesus walking by.** Matth. 4.  
verse 13. unto verse 23.

**¶ On S. Thomas day.**

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtful in thy Sons resurrection: grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight never be reproved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom with thee, &c.

*The Epistle.*

**Now therefore ye are no.** Ephes. 3.  
verse 19. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

**But Thomas one of the.** John 10.  
verse 24. unto the end.

**¶ Conversion of S. Paul.**

*The Collect.*

**G**od which hath taught all the world, through the preaching of thy blessed Apostle S. Paul, grant we beseech thee, that we which have his wonderful conversion in remembrance, may follow and fulfil thy holy doctrine which he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

**And Saul yet breathing out.** Acts 9.  
verse 1. unto verse 23.

**The Gospel.**

**Then answered Peter, and**  
verse 27. unto the end.

**¶ The purification of S. Mary the**  
*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which humbly beseech thy Majesty, that thy only begotten Son was this day sent in the temple, in the substance of our flesh: so grant that we may be sent unto thee with pure and minds, by Jesus Christ our Lord,

*The Epistle.*

**¶ The same Epistle appointed the**  
day before.

*The Gospel.*

**And when the days of her.**  
v. 12. end in v. 27. at, And when

**¶ On S. Marthas day.**

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which in the place the traitor Judas, didst choose faithful servant Matthias, to be of number of the twelve Apostles: that thy Church being always preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered guided by faithful and true Preachers through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

**And in those days Peter.**  
verse 15. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

**At that time Jesus answered.**  
verse 25. unto the end.

**¶ Annunciation of the Virgin Mary**

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Lord, pour grace into our hearts, that we have known Christ thy sons incarnate by the message of an Angel, so by his love and passion, we may be brought unto glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

**And the Lord spake again unto**  
verse 10. unto verse 16.

*The Gospel.*

**And in the sixth month.**  
verse 25. unto verse 39.

**¶ On S. Marks day.**

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast instructed thy holy Church with the doctrine of thy Evangelist, S. Mark: us grace that we be not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine: but firmly to be established in truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

**But unto every one of us is.**  
vers. 7. unto vers. 17.

*The Gospel.*

**I am the true vine: and my**  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

*The Collects.*

¶ On S. Philip and James day.

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, whom truly to know, is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ, to be the Truth, and the Life, as thou hast taught S. Philip, and other the Apostles: through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

1. unto verse 12.

James 1.

*The Gospel.*

1. unto verse 15.

John 14.

¶ On S. Barnabas day.

*The Collect.*

God Almighty, which hast endued the holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be defective of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thine honor and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

1. unto the end.

Acts 11.

*The Gospel.*

1. unto verse 17.

John 15.

¶ On S. John Baptists day.

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Savior, by preaching of penance; make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example, constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

1. unto verse 12.

Isa. 40.

*The Gospel.*

1. unto the end.

Luke 1.

¶ On S. Peters day.

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which by thy Son Jesus Christ hast given to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commanded him earnestly to feed thy flock: make (we beseech thee) all Bishops and Pastors diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

1. unto verse 12.

Act. 12.

*The Gospel.*

1. unto verse 10.

Matth. 16.

¶ On S. James day.

*The Collect.*

Grant, O merciful God, that as thy holy Apostle S. James, leaving his fa-

ther and all that he had without delay, was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him: so we forsaking all worldly and carnal affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy commandments through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

1. unto verse 12.

Acts 11.

*The Gospel.*

1. unto verse 29.

Matth. 10.

¶ On S. Bartholomew the Apostles day.

*The Collect.*

Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given grace to thine Apostle Bartholomew truly to believe and to preach thy word: grant we beseech thee unto thy Church, both to love that he believed, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

1. unto verse 12.

Acts 5.

*The Gospel.*

1. unto verse 21.

Luke 22.

¶ On S. Matthews day.

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom, to be an Apostle and Evangelist: Grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow thy laid Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

1. unto verse 7.

1 Cor. 4.

*The Gospel.*

1. unto verse 14.

Matth. 9.

¶ On S. Michael and all Angel days.

*The Collect.*

Everlasting God, which hast ordained and constituted the services of all Angels and men in a wonderful order, mercifully grant that they which always do thee service in heaven, may by thy appointment succor and defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

1. unto verse 12.

Rev. 12.

*The Gospel.*

1. unto verse 11.

Matt. 18.

¶ On S. Luke the Evangelists day.

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be a Physician of the soul, &c. may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine to heal all the diseases of our souls, through thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord, &c.



*The Communion.*

*The Epistle.*

But watch thou in all things. 1 Tim. 4.  
verse 5. unto verse 16.

*The Gospel.*

After these things the Lord. Luke 10.  
v. 1. end in v. 7. at Go not from house.  
¶ *Simon and Jude Apostles.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast built thy  
Congregation upon the foundation  
of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ  
himself being the head corner stone:  
grant us so to be joyned together in uni-  
ty of Spirit by their doctrine, that we  
may be made an holy Temple acceptable  
unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Jude a servant of Jesus Christ.  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

Jude

*The Gospel.*

These things command.  
verse 17. unto the end.

¶ *All Saints day. The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast knit to-  
gether thy Elect in one Communion  
and fellowship in the mystical body  
thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: grant  
grace so to follow thy holy Saints in  
vertuous and godly living, that we  
come to those unspeakable joyes whi-  
thou hast prepared for them that  
seignedly love thee, through Je-  
sus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

And I saw another Angel come. Re-  
verse 2. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

And when he saw the.  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Mark

*The end of the Collects.*

¶ The Order for the administration of the Lords Supper,  
or Holy Communion.

**S**o many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion, shall signifie their  
unto the Curate over night, or else in the morning, before the beginning of Morn-  
ing prayer: or immediately after.

And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, so that the Congregation  
him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbors, by word or deed, the Cur-  
taving knowledge thereof, shall call him, and advertise him in any wise not to pry  
to come to the Lords Table, until he have openly declared himself to have truly repen-  
and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied  
which before were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he  
done wrong unto: or at the least, declare himself to be in full purp. se so to do as soon  
conveniently may.

The same order shall the Curate use with those heretox whom he perceiveth ma-  
and bated to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, until  
have them to be reconciled: and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to  
give from the bottom of his heart all that the other hath trespasssed against him, and  
make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be per-  
sed to a godly unity, but remain still in his provardness and malice: the Minister  
that he ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him  
is obstinate.

The Table at the Communion time, having a fair white linen cloth upon it, shall  
stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancel, where Morning and Evening pray-  
be appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North-side of the Table, shall  
say the Lords Prayer, with this Collect following.

¶ The Communion.

**O**U Father which art in heaven,  
hallowed be thy Name, Thy  
kingdom come: Thy will be  
done in earth as it is in heaven.  
Give us this day our daily bread. And  
forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive  
them that trespass against us. And lead us  
not into temptation: but deliver us from  
evil. Amen.

**A**lmighty God, unto whom all hearts  
be open, all desires known, and from  
whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the  
thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration  
of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly  
love thee and worthily magnifie thy holy  
Name, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest rehearse distinctly  
the ten Commandments, and the peo-  
ple kneeling, shall after every Commandment  
ask God mercy for their transgressions  
the same after this sort.

*Minister*

**G**od spare these words, and said, I  
the Lord thy God: thou shalt have  
none other Gods but me.

*People.*

Lord have mercy upon us, and cleanse  
our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.*

Thou shalt not make to thy self any  
even image, nor the like me of any thing  
that is in heaven above, or in the earth  
beneath.

*The Communion.*

beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands, in them that love me, and keep my Commandments.

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his Name in vain.

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

*Minister.* Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath day, six days shalt thou labor and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy catel, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: Wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

*Minist.* Honor thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

*Minist.* Thou shalt do no murder.

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not commit adultery.

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not steal.

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

*Minist.* Thou shalt not covet thy neighbors house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbors wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

*People.* Lord have mercy upon us, and write all these thy Laws in our hearts we beseech thee.

*¶ Then shall follow the Collect for the day, with one of these two Collects following for the Kings, the Minister standing up, and saying,*

*¶ Let us pray.*

**A**lmighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite, have mercy upon the whole Congregation, & to rule the heart of thy chosen servant *Charles* our King and Governor, that he (knowing whole minister he is) may above all things seek thy honor and glory, and that we his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honor, and humbly obey him in thee, and for thee, according to

thy blessed word & ordinance through *Jesus Christ* our Lord, who with thee & the holy Ghost, liveth & reigneth ever one God, world without end, Amen.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee, so to dispose and govern the heart of *Charles* thy servant our King and Governor, that in all his thoughts, words and works he may ever seek thy honor and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godliness. Grant this O merciful Father, for thy dear Sons sake *Jesus Christ* our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Immediately after the Collects the Minister shall read the Epistle, beginning thus,*

The Epistle written in the Chapter of *¶ And the Epistle ended, he shall say the Gospel, beginning thus,*

The Gospel written in the Chapter of *And the Epistle and Gospel being ended, shall be said the Creed.*

**I** believe in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible, and in one Lord *Jesus Christ* the only begotten Son of God, begotten of his of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten not made, being of one substance with the Father: by whom all things were made: who for us men, and for our salvation came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin *Mary*, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under *Pontius Pilate*. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead: whose kingdom shall have no end. And I believe in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped & glorified, who spake by the Prophets. And I believe one Catholic and Apostolic Church, I acknowledge one baptism for the remission of sins. And I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come, Amen.

*After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common authority.*

*After such Sermon, Homily, or exhortation the Curate shall declare unto the people, whether there be any holy days or fasting days the week following, and earnestly exhort*

The Communion.

Exhort them to remember the poor, saying, one or more of these sentences following, as betwixteth must convenient by his discretion

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt; and where thieves break through and steal, but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal.

Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them: for this is the law and the prophets.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Zache stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor, and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore four-fold.

Who goeth a warfare at any time at his own cost? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your worldly things?

Do ye not know, that they which minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they which wait on the Altar, are partakers with the Altar? Even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the Gospel, should live of the Gospel.

He that soweth little shall reap little: and he that soweth plenteously, shall reap plenteously.

Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessity: For God loveth a cheerful giver.

Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reap.

While we have time, let us do good unto all men, and especially to them that are of the household of faith.

Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry anything out.

Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternal life.

God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works and labor that pro-

ceedeth of love, which love ye have shewed for his Name's sake, which have ministered unto the Saints, and yet do minister.

To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

Whoso hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

Give alms of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poor man, and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

Be merciful after thy power: if thou hast much, give plenteously, if thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for to gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessity.

He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be payed him again.

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

*¶ Then shall the Church wardens, or some other by them appointed gather the devotion of the people, and put the same into the poor-mans box, and upon the offering days appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the Curate, the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the Minister shall say.*

¶ Let us pray for the whole state of Christs church militant here in earth.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our alms and) to receive these our prayers, which we offer unto thy Divine Majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal Church with the Spirit of truth, unity, and concord: and grant that all they that do confess thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy Word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and Governors, and especially thy servant Charles, our King, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole Council, and to all that be put in authority under him, they may truly and indifferently minister Justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vices, and to the maintenance of Gods true Religion and virtue. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Bishops, Pastors, and Curates, that they may both by their life and Doctrine, set forth thy true and lively Word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace: and especially to this Congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence

# The Communion.

verence they may hear and receive thy holy Word, truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness. O Lord, a comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity. Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake, our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

*¶ Then shall follow this Exhortation at certain times, when the Curat shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.*

**W**E be come together at this time, (dearly beloved brethren) to feed at the Lords Supper, unto the which in Gods behalf I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you, for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereunto, being so lovingly called and bidden of God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkinde a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye, withdrawing your selves from this holy Supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly business: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: Wherefore then do you not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say you will not come? When ye should return to God, will you excuse your self, and say, That you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such fained excuses shall avail before God. They that refused the Feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of that heavenly Feast. I for my part am here present, & according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you as you love your own salvations, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death upon the Crois for your health: even so it is your duty to receive the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himself commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great

injury you do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas ye offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, & beseech you, that unto this unkindness ye will not adde any more: which thing ye shal do, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selves. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt and unkindness unto God? Truly it is a great unthankfulness to say nay, when ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drink this holy Communion with others. I pray you what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye and eat. Take and drink ye all of this, do this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shal ye hear these words? what will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the Testament of Christ? Wherefore, rather then ye should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, beseech you ponder with your selves from whom you depart. Ye depart from the Lords table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things it ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace return to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof we shall make our humble petitions while we shall receive the holy Communion.

*¶ And some times shall this be said also at the discretion of the Curate.*

**D**earely beloved, for as much as our duty is to render unto Almighty God our heavenly Father, most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacraments of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily: My duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mytery: and the great peril of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and clean to a most godly and heavenly Feast. So that in no wise you come, but in the marriage garment required of God in holy Scripture, and to come and be received as worthy partakers of such a heavenly Table: The way and means thereto is, First, to examin your lives and conversation, by the rule of Gods Commandments, and wherein soever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will,

*The Communion.*

word, or dead, there bewail your own sinful lives, and confess your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if you shall perceive your offences to be such as be not only against God, but also against your neighbors, then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive others that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: For otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the means aforesaid cannot quiet his own conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsel, then let him come to me, or some other discreet & learned Minister of Gods words, and open his grief, that he may receive such ghostly counsel, advice, & comfort, as his conscience may be relieved: and that by the ministry of Gods Word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and the avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say this Exhortation.*

**D**EARLY beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drink of that cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament: (For then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood, then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us, we be one with Christ, and Christ with us: ) So is the danger great if we receive the same unworthily: for then we be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour, we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords Body: we kindle Gods wrath against us, we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death, therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envy, or in any other grievous crime, bewail your sins, and come not to this holy table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body

and soul. Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that you be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly of your sins past: have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall you be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, & the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself, even to the death upon the Cross for us miserable sinners, which lay in darkness and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should always remember the exceeding great love of our master, and only Saviour Jesus Christ thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood shedding he hath obtained to us: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries as pledges of his love, and continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continual thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will & pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the days of our life. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion.*

**Y**OU that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and be in love and charity with your neighbors, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways: draw near and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

*¶ Then shall this general confession be made in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the Ministers, or by the Priest himself, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men, we knowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed by thought, word, and deed against thy Divine Majesty; provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us: we do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the burthen of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most merciful Father, for thy

Son



*The Communion.*

Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve, and please thee in newness of life, to the honor and glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest or the Bishop (being present) stand up, & turning himself to the people, say thus.*

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them, which with hearty repentance, and true faith turn unto him: have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest also say.*

*¶ Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith to all that truly turn to him.*

Com: unto me all ye that travail, and be heavy laden, and I will refresh you.

So God loved the world, that he gave his onely begotten Son, to the end that all that believe in him, should not perish but have everlasting life.

*¶ Hear also what S. Paul saith.*

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

*¶ Hear also what S. John saith.*

If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins.

*¶ After which the Priest shall proceed, saying.*

Lift up your hearts.

*A sw.* We lift them up unto the Lord.

*Priest.* Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

*A sw.* It is meet and right so to do.

*Priest.* It is very meet, right, &c. our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy father, Almighty, everlasting God.

*¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any especially appointed: or else immediately shall follow.*

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.

*¶ Proper Prefaces.*

*¶ Upon Christmas day, and seven days after.*

**B**Ecause thou didst give Jesus Christ thine onely Son to be born as this day for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost, was made very man, of the substance of the virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sin to make us clean from all sin. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon Easter day, and seven days after.*

**B**ut chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon Ascension day, and seven days after.*

**T**Hrough thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection, manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon Whit Sunday, and six days after.*

**T**Hrough Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven, with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness, with fervent zeal, constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darkness and error, into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ Upon the feast of Trinity onely.*

**I**t is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee, O Lord, Almighty and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference, or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*¶ After which Prefaces shall follow immediately.*

**T**herefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High.

*¶ Then shall the Priest, kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receive the communion, this prayer following.*

**W**E do not presume to come to this thy table (O merciful Lord) trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up a crumb under thy Table: but thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy

*The Communion.*

mercy : Grant us therefore , gracious Lord, to eat y flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinful bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen

*¶ Then the priest (standing up) shall say as followeth.*

**A**lmighty God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy dost give thine only Son Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the Crois for our redemption, who made there (by his own oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again : hear us, O merciful Father, we beseech thee, and grant, that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death, and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood, who in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my body which is given for you: do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for this is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of sins : do this as oft as ye shall drink it in remembrance of me.

*¶ Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kinds himself, and next deliver it to other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may help the chief Minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, he shall say,*

The body of our Lord Jesus Christ which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life : and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

*¶ And the Minister that delivereth the cup shall say.*

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life : and drink this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition. After shall be said as followeth.*

**O** Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants, entirely desire thy Fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we, and all thy whole Church may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee : humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice : yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom in the unity of the holy Ghost, all honor and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty world without end. Amen.

*Or this.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, which have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious body and blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, and dost assure us thereby of thy favor and goodness towards us, and that we be very members incorporate in thy mystical body, which is the blessed company of all faithful people, and be also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son : We now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall be said or sung.*

**G**lory be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee, for thy great glory, O Lord God heavenly King, God the Father Almighty, O Lord, the only begotten Son Jesus Christ, O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer, Thou that sittest at the right hand of

The Communion.

of God the Father, have mercy upon us. For thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

*Then the Priest or Bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.*

**T**He peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. Amen.

*¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory when there is no Communion, every such day one. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of Morning and Evening Prayer, Communion, or Litanies, by the discretion of the Minister.*

**A**Shift us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants, towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty Lord and everlasting God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct sanctifie and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy Laws, and in the works of thy Commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

**G**Rant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honor and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**P**REvent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty God the fountain of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking: we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things, which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the

worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty God, which hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sons Name, we beseech thee, mercifully to incline thine ears to us, that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Upon the holy days (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, until the end of the Homily, concluding with the general prayer (for the whole estate of Christs Church militant here in earth) and one or more of these collects, before rehearsed, as occasion shall serve.*

*And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good number to communicate with the Priest according to his discretion,*

*And if there be not above twenty persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion, yet there shall be no Communion, except four or three at the least communicate with the Priest.*

*And in Cathedral or Collegiate Churches, where be many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Minister, every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.*

*And to take away the superstition which any person hath or might have in the Bread and Wine, it shall suffice that the Bread be such as is usual to be eaten at the Table with other meats, but the best and the purest Wheat-bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the Bread or Wine remain, the Curate shall have it to his own use.*

*The Bread & Wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and Churchwardens, at the charges of the Parish, and the Parish shall be discharged of such sums of money, or other duties, which hitherto they have paid for the same by order of their houses every Sunday.*

*And note, that every Parishioner shall Communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Easter to be one, and shall also receive the Sacraments, and other Rites, according to the order in this Book appointed. And yearly at Easter every Parishioner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their Deputy or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiastical duties, accustomedly due them, and at that time to be paid*

## The ministration of Baptism to be used in the Church.

**I**T appeareth by ancient Writers that the Sacrament of Baptism in the old time was not commonly ministered, but at two times in the year; At Easter and Whitsonide: At which times it was openly ministered in the presence of all the Congregation: which custom now being grown out of use (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored again) it is thought good to follow the same, as near as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptism should not be administered, but upon Sundays, and other holy days, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the congregation there present may testify the receiving of them that be newly baptized, into the number of Christi Church, as also because in the Baptism of Infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his Baptism. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptism be ministered in the English tongue: Nevertheless (if necessity so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

¶ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or holy day, the Parents shall give knowledge ere night, or in the morning afore the beginning of Morning Prayer, to the Curate. And then the Godfathers, Godmothers and people with the children must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning Prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson at Evening Prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the priest shall ask whether the children be baptized, or no. If they answer, No, then shall the Priest say thus,

**D**early beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and born in sin, and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdom of God, except he be regenerate & born anew of water & of the holy Ghost, I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing, which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

¶ Let us pray.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy didst save Noe and his family in the Ark from perishing by water, and alldost safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the Red Sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptism: and by the baptism of thy wellbeloved Son Jesus Christ, dost sanctifie the flood Jordan, and all other waters, to the mystical washing away of sin: we beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these children, sanctifie them, and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the Ark of Christs Church, and being steadfast in faith, joyful through hope, & rooted in charity, may so pass the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reign with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee unto thee for succour, the life

of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead: we call upon thee for these infants, that they coming to thy holy Baptism, may receive remission of their sins by spiritual regeneration: receive them (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy wellbeloved son, saying, Ask, and ye shall have: seek, and ye shall find: knock, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that ask: let us that seek, find: open the gates unto us that knock: that these Infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

¶ Hear the words of the Gospel written by St. Mark in the tenth Chapter.

**A**T a certain time they brought children unto Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

**F**riends, you hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him, how be blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward

gesture

# Publike Baptism.

gesture and deed he declared his good will toward them, for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that he will embrace them with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternal life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdom: wherefore we being thus persuaded of the good will of our heavenly Father toward these infants, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptism, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say,

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace & faith in thee, increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to these infants, that they may be born again, and be made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now, and for ever. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall speak unto the God-fathers and Godmothers on this wise.*

**W**elbeloved friends, ye have brought these children here to be baptized: ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to bless them, to release them of their sins, to give them the kingdom of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel, to grant all these things that ye have prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these Infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake the devil and all his works, and constantly believe Gods holy word, and obediently keep his Commandments.

*¶ Then shall the Priest demand of the God-fathers and Godmothers these questions following.*

**D**oest thou forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

*Answer.*

I forsake them all.

*Minister.*

Doest thou believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? and that he was concei-

ved by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? and dost thou believe in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sins, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

*Answer.*

All this I steadfastly believe.

*Minister.*

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

*Answer.*

That is my desire.

*¶ Then shall the priest say.*

**O** Merciful God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them, Amen.

Grant that all carnal affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit may live and grow in them, Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh, Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicate unto thee, by our Office and Ministry, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest live and govern all things, world without end, Amen.

**A**lmighty, everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gave commandment to his Disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them, In the Name of the Father, the Son, and of the holy Ghost: Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy Congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall take the child in his hands, and ask the name: and naming the child shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying,*

**N**I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, Amen.

*¶ And if the child be weak, it shall suffice to pour water upon it, saying, &c. the foresaid words.*

**N.** I baptize thee, in the Name of the Father,



Private Baptism.

Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Priest make a Cross upon the child's forehead, saying,*

**W**E receive this child into the Congregation of Christs flock, and do sign him with the sign of the Cross, in token, that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil, and to continue Christs faithful Souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say.*

**S**eeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate, and are grafted into the body of Christs Congregation, let us give thanks unto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto Almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ *Then shall be said.*

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say.*

**W**E yield thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, y it hath pleased thee to regenerate this Infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Congregation. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally with the residue of thy holy Congregation, he may be inheritor of thine ever-

lasting kingdom, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ *At the last end, the Priest calling the god-fathers and godmothers together, shall say this Exhortation following.*

**F**Orasmuch as these children have promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him, you must remember, that it is your parts and duties, to see that these infants be taught, so soon as they shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, you shall call upon them to hear Sermons, and chiefly you shall provide that they may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the English tongue, &c all other things which a Christian man ought to know and believe to his souls health, and that these children may be virtuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwaies, that Baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us, so should we that are baptized die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and dayly proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

¶ *The Minister shall command that the child be brought to the Bishop to be confirmed of him so soon as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer and the ten Commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechism set forth for that purpose accordingly as is there expressed.*

¶ **O**f them that are to be Baptized in private houses in time of necessity, by the Minister of the Parish, or any other lawful Minister that can be procured.

**T**He Pastors and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they deferre not the Baptism of infants any longer then the Sunday or other holy day next after the child be borne, unless upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approved.

And also they shall warn them, that without great cause and necessity, they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compel them so to do, then Baptism shall be administered on this fashion:

First, let the lawful Minister and them that be present, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if time will suffer. And then the child being named by some one that is present, the said lawful Minister shall dip it in water, or pour water upon it, saying these words.

**N.** I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ *And let them not doubt, but that the child so baptized, is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. But yet never the less, if the*

*childe which is after this sort baptized do afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent that if the Priest or Minister of the same Parish did himself baptize that childe, the Congregation may be certified of the true forme of baptism, by him privately*

*Private Baptism.*

uely before used. Or if the child were baptized by any other lawful Minister, that then the Minister of the Parish, where the child was born or christened, shall examine and try whether the child be lawfully baptized or no. In which case, if those that bring any child to the Church, do answer, that the same child is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying,

By whom was the Child baptized?

Who was present when the Child was baptized?

And because some things essential to this Sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear or haste, in such times of extremity: therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the Child baptized?

With what words was the child baptized?

Whether think ye the child to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

And if the Minister shall find by the answers of such as bring the child, that all things were done as they ought to be, then shall not be christen the child again, but shall receive him as one of the flock of the true Christian people, saying thus.

I Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according to due order, concerning the baptizing of this child, which being born in original sin, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of Regeneration in Baptism, received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life. For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy to such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Gospel doth witness to our comfort on this wise.

At a certain time they brought children unto Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his armes, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

After the Gospel is read the Minister shall make this exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him, how he blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them

in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he hath likewise favourably received this present infant, that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercy, that he hath given unto him the blessing of eternal life, and made him partaker of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore we being thus persuaded of the good will of our heavenly Father declared by his Son Jesus Christ toward this infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himself taught, and in declaration of our faith, let us recite the Articles contained in our Creed.

Here the Minister with the Godfathers and Godmothers shall say,

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

Then shall the Priest demand the name of the child: which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the minister shall say.

Do thou in the name of this child forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all the covetous desires of the same, the carnal desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Answer. I forsake them all.

Minist. Dost thou in the name of this child profess this faith, to believe in God the Father Almighty Maker of heaven and earth? And in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And do you in his name believe in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the communion of Saints, the remission of sins, resurrection, and everlasting life after death?

Answer. All this I steadfastly believe.

Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being born again, and being made heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlastingly, Amen.

Then

## The Catechism.

¶ Then shall the Minister make this Exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.

**F**Orasmuch as this child hath promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him: you must remember that it is your part and duty, to see that this Infant be taught so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear Sermons, and chiefly you shall provide that he may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the English tongue, and all other things that a Christian man ought to know and believe to his souls health, and that this child may be virtuously brought up, to lead a godly and Christ an life, remembering alway that Baptism doth represent unto us our profession, which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made

like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us: so should we which are baptized, die from sin and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

And so forth, as in publike Baptism.

¶ But if they which bring the infants to the Church do make such uncertain answers to the Priests questions as that cannot appear that the child was baptized with water, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essential parts of Baptism) then let the Priest baptize it in form above written concerning Publike Baptism, saying that at the dipping of the Child in the Font he shall use this form of words.

If thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Gh. A. Amen.

¶ The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands upon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith according to the Catechism following.

**T**O the end that Confirmation may be ministered, to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (according to St. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth, that all things should be done in the Church, to the edification of the same) it is thought good that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandments, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechism, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion oppose them in. And this order is most convenient to be observed for divers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the years of discretion, and have learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptism, they may then themselves with their own mouth, and with their own consent: openly before the Church, ratify and confirm the same: and also promise that by the grace of God, they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keep such things, as they by their own mouth and confession have assented unto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is ministered unto them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sin, and the assaults of the world and the devil, it is most meet to be ministered when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their own flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devil, they begin to be in danger to fall in to sundry kinds of sin.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the Church in times past, whereby it was ordained that Confirmation should be ministered to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs religion, should openly profess their own faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And though no man shall think that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their Confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certain by Gods word, that children being baptized, have all things necessary for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.

¶ A Catechism, that is to say, an instruction to be learned of every child, before he be brought to be confirmed by the Bishop.

Quest. What is your name?

Ans. N. or M.

Quest. Who gave you this name?

Ans. My Godfathers, and Godmothers, in my baptism, wherein I was made

a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven.

Quest. What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

Ans. They did promise and vow that

things in my name. First, that I forsake the devil and all his works, pomps and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinful lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should believe all the articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and Commandments, and walk in the same all the days of my life.

*Ques.* Dost thou not think that thou shouldst believe, and to do as they are promised for thee?

*Ans.* Yes verily, and by Gods help will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to that state of salvation, through Jesus our Saviour, and I pray God to give me his grace, that I may continue the same unto my lives end.

*Ques.* Rehearse the Articles of thy belief.

*Ans.* I Believe in God, the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth. And in Jesus Christ his only son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, bred under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I believe in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholick Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

*Ques.* What doest thou chiefly learn in the Articles of thy belief?

*Ans.* First, I learn to believe in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Son, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who doth sanctify me and all the Elect people of God.

*Ques.* You said that your Godfathers or Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods Commandments. Tell me how many there be?

*Ans.* Ten.

*Ques.* Which be they?

*Ans.* The same which God spake in the xx. Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

Thou shalt have none other Gods but

me. Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins

of the fathers, upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my Commandments.

3 Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain, for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his Name in vain.

4 Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six days, shall thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do, but the Seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou and thy son, and daughter, thy manservant and thy maid-servant, thy cattle, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day. Wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

5 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

6 Thou shalt do no murder.

7 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

8 Thou shalt not steal.

9 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

10 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbors house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

*Ques.* What doest thou chiefly learn by these Commandments?

*Ans.* I learn two things: My duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

*Ques.* What is thy duty towards God?

*Ans.* My duty towards God is to believe in him, to fear him, and to love him, with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soul, and with all my strength, to worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his Word: and to serve him truly all the days of my life.

*Ques.* What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

*Ans.* My duty towards my neighbour, is to love him as my self, and to do to all men, as I would they should do to me. To love honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King and his Ministers. To submit my self to all my governors, teachers, spiritual pastors, and masters, to order my self lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word nor deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To bear no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking, and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking, lying, and slandering. To keep my body in temperance, soberness, and cha-

Rity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

*Quest.* My good child, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thyself, nor to walk in the Commandments of God, without the help of his special grace, which thou must learn at all times to call for by diligent prayer: Let me hear therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

*Ans.* Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done ear first, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Quest.* What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

*Ans.* I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him, as we ought to do. And I pray us to God, that he will send us all things that be needful both for our souls and bodies; and that he will be merciful unto us, and forgive us our sins, & that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers, ghoutly and bodily, and that he will keep us from all sin and wickedness, and from our ghoutly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen. So be it.

*Quest.* How many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

*Ans.* Two onely, as generally necessary to salvation, that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord.

*Quest.* What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

*Ans.* I mean an outward and visible sign, of an inward and spiritual grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

*Quest.* How many parts be there in a Sacrament?

*Ans.* Two: the outward visible sign, and the inward spiritual grace.

*Quest.* What is the outward visible Sign, or form in Baptism?

*Ans.* Water wherein the person baptized is dipped or sprinkled with it, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Confirmation, or laying on of hands.

*Quest.* Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

*Ans.* Which hath made heaven and earth.

*Quest.* What is the inward and spiritual grace?

*Ans.* A death unto sin, and a birth unto righteousness: For being nature born in sin and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

*Quest.* What is required of persons receiving it?

*Ans.* Repentance whereby they forsake sin, and faith whereby they trust in the promises of God, made unto them in that Sacrament.

*Quest.* Why should infants baptize when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

*Ans.* Yes: they do perform them by their Sureties, who promise and engage them with their name: which they come to ages themselves are bound to perform.

*Quest.* Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

*Ans.* For the continual remembrance of the Sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

*Quest.* What is the outward part, or sign of the Lords Supper?

*Ans.* Bread and Wine, which our Lord hath commanded to be received.

*Quest.* What is the inward part, or grace?

*Ans.* The body and blood of Christ, which are really and indeed taken, and received of the faithful in the Lords Supper.

*Quest.* What are the benefits, which we are partakers thereby?

*Ans.* The strengthening and refreshing of our souls, by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by bread and Wine.

*Quest.* What is required of them, that come to the Lords Supper?

*Ans.* To examine themselves, whether they repent them truly of their former sins, truly purposing to new life, have a lively faith in God, by Christ, with a thankful remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

As soon as the children can say in their tongue the Articles of the true Lords prayer, the ten Commandments, and also in answer to such questions, this short Catechism as the Bishop (or as he shall appoint) shall see his duty to give them in. then shall they be to the Bishop by one that shall be his churchwarden or church clerk, very chargeable a witness of his Confirmation, the Bishop shall confirm them on the

*Ans.* Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

*Ans.* Henceforth world without



## Of Matrimony.

**Lord** hear our prayers,  
And let our cry come unto thee,  
¶ Let us pray.

Mighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, hast given unto them forgiveness of their sins: strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost thy Comforter, and daily increase in them manifold gifts of grace, the fruit of counsel and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godliness, and fulfil them (O Lord) with the fruit of thy holy love. Amen.

¶ *The Bishop shall lay his hands upon every child severally, saying.*  
Friends, O Lord, this child we Holy heavenly grace, that he may continue for ever, and daily increase in the holy Spirit more and more, until he come unto thine everlasting kingdom.

¶ *Then shall the Bishop say.*  
Let us pray.

Mighty and everliving God, which makest us both to will and to do what we things that be good and acceptable unto thy Majesty, we make our humble supplications unto thee, for these children, upon whom (after the example of thy holy Apostles) we have laid our hands, to certify them (by this sign) of thy favour and gracious goodness toward them: they fatherly hand, we beseech thee ever be over them: by thy holy Spirit ever be with them: and to lead them to the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain

the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ *Then the Bishop shall bless the children, saying thus.*

**T**he blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. Amen.

¶ *The Curate of every parish or town, at his appointment, shall diligently teach his Sundayes and Holydaies, half an hour before Evening Song, open in the Church, instruct and examine so many children of his Parish sent unto him, as the time will serve, and shall think convenient, in some part of the Catechism.*

¶ *And all fathers, mothers, masters, and dames, shall cause their children, servants, and apprentices which have not learned their Catechism, to come to be taught at the time appointed, and shall strive to have them ordered by the Curate, until such time as they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn.*

¶ *And whensoever the Bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any communion, place for their confirmation, then shall the Curate of every Parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his Parish, which can say the Articles of the Faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in the Catechism.*

¶ *And none shall come to be admitted to the holy Communion, until such time as he can say the Catechism and be confirmed.*

## ¶ The form of Solemnization of Matrimony.

*First.* Banns must be asked three several Sundayes or Holydaies, in the time of service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

*And if the persons that should be married dwell in divers Parishes, the Banns shall be asked in both Parishes: and the Curate of the one Parish shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them, without a Certificate of the Banns being thrice asked, by the Curate of the other Parish.*

*At the day appointed for the solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the Priest shall say thus.*

**D**early beloved friends we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his Congregation, to join together his man to this woman in Holy Matrimony, which is an honorable estate, instituted of God in Paradise, in time of mans innocency, signifying unto us a mystical union that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his own blood, &c. It is his will that he wrought the same of Galatians, and is commanded of the Apostle to be honorable among all men, and therefore is not to be enter-

prised nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly or wantonly, to satisfy mens carnal lusts and appetites. Like brute beasts that have no understanding but reverently, discretely, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which Matrimony was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear & nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christs

Of Matrimony.

body. Thirdly, for mutual society, help, & comfort: that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity, and adversity: into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

*¶ And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say.*

**I** Require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadful day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you do know any impediment why ye may not be lawfully lawfully joyned together in Matrimony, that ye confess it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doth allow, are not joyned together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawful.

*¶ At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony by Gods law, or the laws of this Realm, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do sustain, to prove his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate say unto the man.*

**N.** Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honor, and keep her, in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as you both shall live?

*¶ The man shall answer.*

I will.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say to the Woman.*

**N.** Wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him, and serve him, love, honor, and keep him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as you both shall live?

*¶ The woman shall answer.*

I will.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say.*

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

*¶ And the Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends band, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to give their trust & ocher, the man first saying.*

**I** N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer,

for poorer, in sickness, and in health, love, and to cherish, till death us depart, according to Gods holy Ordinance: thereto I plight thee my troth.

*¶ Then shall they loose their bands, and woman taking again the man by right hand, shall say.*

**I** N. take thee N. to my wedded husband to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness, and in health, love, cherish, and to obey, till death depart, according to Gods holy Ordinance, and thereto I give thee my troth.

*¶ Then shall they again loose, their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman the Ring, saying the same upon the Book, as the accustomed duty to the Ministers Clerk. And the Minister taking the Ring shall deliver it unto the man to put it on the fourth finger of the womans band. And the man taught by the Minister, shall say.*

With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all worldly goods I thee endow. In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ Then the man leaving the Ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say.*

*¶ Let us pray.*

**O** Eternal God, creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spiritual grace, the author of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants this man and this woman, whom we bless in thy Name, that as Isaac and Rebekah lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform & keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made, (wherein this Ring given and received, is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest joyn their right hands together, and say.*

Those whom God hath joyned together let no man put asunder.

*¶ Then shall the Minister speak unto the people.*

**F**Orasmuch as N. and N. have confessed together in holy wedlock, and been witnessed the same before God and company; and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a Ring, and by joining hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together. In the Name of the Father, & of the Son, & of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And the Minister shall add this blessing.*  
**G**od the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghost, bless, preserve, and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favor look upon you, and so fill you with all graces

al benediction and grace, that you  
to live together in this life, that in  
world to come you may have life e-  
lasting. Amen.

*Then the Minister or Clerke, going to the  
Lords Table, shall say or sing this Psalm  
following.*

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord:  
and walk in his ways.

For thou shalt eat the labor of thine  
hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt  
thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine:  
upon the walls of thine house.

Thy children like the olive branches:  
about thy table.

So, thus shall the man be blessed: that  
feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Zion shall so  
thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem  
prosperity all thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens  
children: and peace upon Israel.

Glorie be to y Father, &c. to the Son, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, &c.

*Or else this Psalm.*

God be merciful unto us, and bless us:  
and shew us the light of his counte-  
nance, and be merciful unto us.

That thy way may be known upon the  
earth, thy saving health among all nations  
let the people praise thee, O God: yea,  
all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad:  
for thou shalt judge the folk righteously,  
and govern the nations upon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let  
all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her  
increase: and God, even our own God  
shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us: and all the ends of  
the world shall fear him.

Glorie be to y Father, &c. to the Son, &c.  
As it was in the beginning, &c.

*The Psalm ended, and the man and the  
woman kneeling afore the Lords Table,  
the Priest standing at the Table and turn-  
ing his face toward them, shall say,  
Lord have mercy upon us.*

*Answ. Christ have mercy upon us.*

*Minister. Lord have mercy upon us.*

*Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

*And lead us not into temptation.*

*Answ. But deliver us from evil, Amen.*

*Minister. O Lord save thy servant, and  
thy hand-maid.*

*Answ. Which put their trust in thee.*

*Minister. O Lord lend them help from  
thy holy place.*

*Answ. And evermore defend them.*

*Priest. Be unto them a tower of strength.*

*Answ. From the face of their enemy.*

*Minister. O Lord hear our prayer.*

*Answ. And let our cry come unto thee.*

*Priest. O God of Abraham, God of Isa-  
ac, God of Jacob, blest be the*

thy servants, and sow the seed of eternal  
life in their minds, that whatsoever in  
thy holy word they shall profitably learn,  
they may indeed fulfil the same. Look, O  
Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven,  
and bless them. And as thou didst send thy  
blessing upon Abraham and Sara, to their  
great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy  
blessing upon these thy servants, that they  
obeying thy will, and alway being in safe-  
ty under thy protection, may abide in thy  
love unto their lives end, through Jesus  
Christ our Lord, Amen.

*¶ This prayer next following shall be om-  
itted where the woman is past child-  
birth.*

O Merciful Lord and heavenly Fa-  
ther, by whose gracious gift man-  
kind is increased: we beseech thee assist  
with thy blessing these two persons, that  
they may both be fruitful in procreation  
of children, and also live together so long  
in godly love and honesty, that they may  
see their childrens children, unto y third  
and fourth generation, unto thy praise  
and honor, through Jesus Christ our Lord,  
Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power  
hast made all things of nought,  
when also (after other things set in or-  
der) didst appoint that out of man (cre-  
ated after thine own image &c. similitude)  
woman should take her beginning; and  
knitting them together, didst teach, that  
it should never be lawful to put asunder  
those, whom thou by Matrimony hadst  
made one: O God, which hast consecra-  
ted the state of Matrimony to such an ex-  
cellent mystery, that in it is signified, and  
represented the spiritual marriage and  
unity betwixt Christ his Church: Look  
mercifully upon these thy servants, that  
both this man may love his wife accord-  
ing to thy word, (as Christ did love his  
Spouse the Church, who gave himself for  
it, loving and cherishing it even as his  
own flesh, and also that this woman may  
be loving and amiable unto her husband,  
as Rachel, wife as Rebeckah, faithful and  
obedient as Sarah, and in all quietness, so-  
briety and peace, be a follower of holy  
and godly matrons: O Lord, bless them  
both, and grant them to inherit thine e-  
verlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ.  
Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say.*

Almighty God, which at the begin-  
ning did create our first parents A-  
dam and Eve, and did sanctifie and joy-  
n them together in marriage, pour upon  
you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and  
bless you, that ye may please him both in  
body and soul, and live together in holy  
love unto your lives end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall begin the Communion. And  
after the Gospel shall be said a Sermon,  
wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any  
marriage) the office of man and wife shall*

be declared, according to holy Scripture.

Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shall read his that followeth.

**A** Lie that be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony upon you, hear what holy Scripture doth say, as touching the duty of husbands to war their wives, and wives to war their husbands.

Saint Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, fifth chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men: Ye husbands love your wives, even as Christ loved the Church, & himself given himself for it, to sanctify it, purging it in the fountain of water, through the word, that he might make it unto himself a glorious Congregation, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blameless. So men are bound to love their own wives, as their own bodies. He that loveth his own wife, loveth himself. For never shall any man hate his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord doth the Congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, & they two shall be one flesh. This mystery is great, but I speak of Christ and of the congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you to love his own wife, even as himself.

Likeywise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married, Ye men love your wives, and be not bitter unto them.

Hear also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himself a married man, saith unto all men that are married: Ye husbands dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honor unto the wife as unto the weaker vessel, and as hath together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

### ¶ The Order for the

¶ *The Priest entering into the sick persons house thus saith,*

Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ *When he cometh into the sick persons presence, he shall say kneeling down,*

**R**emember not, Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

*Ans.* Deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Psalm.* O Lord save thy servant.

*Ans.* Which putteth his trust in thee.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of husband toward the wife, now likewise wives hear and learn your duties toward your husbands, even as it is plainly taught in holy Scripture.

Saint Paul in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians, teacheth you thus: Ye women, love your husbands, as your own bodies, as unto the Lord: for the husband is the wifes head, even as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the saviour of the Church, which is his body, of which he is the Church or Congregation is subject unto Christ, as his wife let the wifes also be in subjection unto their own husbands in all things. And again he saith, For the wifes reverence her husband. And in his Epistle to the Colossians, Saint Paul giveth you this short lesson: Ye wives, love your husbands, as unto your own husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you reverently thus saying, Let wives be in subjection unto their own husbands, so that it may be as the Lord loveth the Church, and himself to cleanse it with the word, by the conversion of his wives, while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose apparel let it not be outward with broidered hair, & trimming about with gold, & in the fashion of ornaments apparel: but let the heart man which is in the heart be without corruption, so that ye in spirit be mild & quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner (in the doctrine of Jesus Christ) women which are trusted in God, apparel themselves, being in subjection to their own husbands, as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye are, made doing well and not being discomfited with any fear.

¶ *The next married persons, the same is of their marriage, must receive the Holy Communion.*

### visitation of the sick.

*Minister.* Send him help from thy holy place.

*Ans.* And evermore mightily defend him.

*Minister.* Let the enemy have no advantage of him.

*Ans.* Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

*Minister.* Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

*Ans.* From the face of his enemy.

*Minister.* O Lord, hear our prayers.

*Ans.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.* O Lord, look down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant: Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetual peace & safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Tear us Almighty, and most merciful  
 God and Savior, extend thy  
 arms to us, O Lord, thy servants  
 which are griev'd with a cruel illness.  
 Lord, as thou didst visit Peter, when  
 he was in prison, and the captain  
 sought to kill him, deliver us from  
 our affliction (if it be thy will), or else  
 give us grace to bear the affliction, that  
 we may glorify in this painful  
 affliction in life everlasting. Amen.

Then the Minister exhorted the people  
to stay in their homes and not go to work.

to be **D**eeply colored, something's Awaiting  
in **G**od's the Love of life and death,  
the **w**ord over all things, within heart and  
spirit, with strength, with love, we know,  
you the **l**uckiest. And for the whatsoever your  
feelings, know you certainly that it is  
conviction vibration. And for what could be

his friend's is first unto you, whether  
you will be to try your patience for the exam-

fible of which and that your faith may be  
 found in the day of Christ Jesus, who is  
 our witness, and honorable to the increase of  
 our glory and endless felicity, or else if you  
 are content unto you to correct and amend in  
 whole or in whatsoever doth offend the eyes of  
 your heavenly Father, know you certain  
 the day that if you truly repent you of your  
 sins, and bear your sinners patiently,  
 suffering in Christ Jesus, for I, your dear Son  
 Jesus Christ, God, and man, unto you  
 humble thanks for his great consolation,  
 promising your full wholly unto his will,  
 which shall turn to your profit, and help you  
 forward in the right way that leadeth  
 as doth everlastingly live.

made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversity, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joys but first he suffered pain: he earned not in his glory, else he was a cheat. So truly our way to eternal joy is, to suffer here with Christ; and surely to enter into eternal life, is only to follow Christ, that we may be like him in unity, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now there be telling you of joys which is

disappointing if you, a Jew, desert  
you in the name of God, to remember

The profession which you make to God in  
your baptism. And the more as after

this too, there is account to be given unto the righteous Judge, of whom all must

require you to examine your list, & your

Rate of the tower of God and man, that  
accusing and condemning your fell for

your own faults, you may live in joy at  
our heavenly fathers' hand; for Carillo  
thinks that he could have outwitted

take, and do not be accused and concerned  
in a fearful judgment. Therefore I

And finally, with Articles of our  
... ..  
... ..

9. Here the blimp is still at the top of the screen, the fish is in the middle.

Daftar nama-nama yang ada di dalam daftar tersebut adalah sebagai berikut:

**S.T.A.** - The first step in the process of

...the ... ..  
... ..  
... ..

biomass, and the amount of biomass

100-100000

... ..  
... ..  
... ..

teen male

for the purpose of the

abundant, bare

There were four men

say, her, & the Minister began, & said  
he shall see me.

9 The Member may not discuss or con-

\* Here [?] the [?] make a [?]

with any other person, it is not to be

10. Feb.

U. I. re. Jesus Christ, who hath left  
 power to his Church to abolve all

...those who truly repent and believe in  
him, out of His great mercy forgive

thee thine offences, and by his authority  
committed to me, I absolve thee from a

of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen

C 4



*The Communion of the sick.*

*And then shall the Minister say this Collect following.*

Let us pray.

**O** Most merciful God which according to the multitude of thy mercies dost put away the sins of those which truly repent; that thou rememberest them no more, open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath been decayed by fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnal wil and frailties; preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the church, consider his contrition, accept his tears, allswage his pain, as shall be seen to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust onely in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former sins; but take him unto thy favor, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ. Amen.

*Then shall the Minister say this Psalm, In te Domine speravi. Psal. 71.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me and deliver me, in thy righteousness, incline thine ear unto me and save me.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honor all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying, God hath forsaken him, persecute him, & take him for there is none to deliver him.

Go not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish:

that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonor, that do to me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of Lord God: and will make mention of righteousness onely.

Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth up until now: therefore tell of thy wondrous works.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine age, when I am gray-headed: and have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power unto all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness (O God) is without high and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like unto thee.

O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me? and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and brought me from the deep of the earth again.

Thou hast brought me to great honor, and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I lay upon the harp. O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be fain when I sing of thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are founded and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Glory be to thee Father, & to the Son, As it was in the beginning, is now,

*—Adling this.*

**O** Saviour of the world, have us, who by thy cross and precious blood redeemed us, help us, we beseech thee, O God.

*Then shall the Minister say,*

**T**He Almighty Lord, which is a strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things heaven, in earth, and under the earth bow and obey, be now and evermore defence, & make thee know and feel that there is none other name under heaven given to men, in whom, & through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but onely the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Communion of the sick.*

**F**orasmuch as all mortal men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to content they may be always in a readiness to die, whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their parishioners to the oft receiving (in the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Savior Christ: which if they do, they shall have cause in their sudden visitation to be unquiet for lack of the same. But if the sick per-

## The order for the burial of the dead.

able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house, he must give knowledge over his house, or else early in the morning to the Curate, saying also how many be appointed to communicate with him: and having a convenient place in the sick mans house, where the Curate may reverently minister, and a number to receive the Communion with the sick person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy Communion.

### The Collect.

Almighty everliving God, Master of mankind, which dost correct those whom thou dost love, and chastise every one whom thou dost receive: we beseech thee to have mercy upon this thy servant afflicted with thine hand, and to grant that unto him may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soul depart from the body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, by thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

### The Epistle.

My son, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou shalt be rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, him he correcteth: yea, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

### The Gospel.

Verily, verily I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on that sent me, hath everlasting life, shall not come into damnation, but shall pass from death unto life.

At the time of the distribution of the holy Communion, the Priest shall first receive the Communion himself, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sick.

But if a man either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lack of company to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, do not receive the Sacrament of Christs body and blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sins, and steadfastly believe that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the cross for him, and shed his blood for our redemption, earnestly remembering the benefits he hath thereby and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his souls health, although he do not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

When the sick person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition shall cut off the form of the visitation at the Psalm (In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion. In the time of plagues, sickness, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, taken notice of the Parish or neighbors can be gotten to communicate with the sick in their houses for fear of the infection, upon special request of the diseased, the Minister may only communicate with him.

## The order for the

## burial of the dead.

The Priest meeting the corps at the Church stile, shall say, or after the Priest and Clerks shall sing, and so go either into the Church, or toward the grave.

Amen the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord.) He that believeth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth, believeth in me, shall not die for ever. Know that my Redeemer liveth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the third day, and shall be covered again with my skin, &c. shall see God in my flesh, yea, and I myself shall behold him, not with veils, but with these same eyes.

We brought nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world. The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Even as it pleased the Lord, to come things to pass: so shall be the Name of the Lord.

When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shall say, or the Priest and Clerks shall sing.

Man that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of

misery. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower: he flourisheth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seek for succor, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sins justly art displeased? Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most merciful Savior, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternal death. Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy merciful eyes to our prayers: but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and most merciful Savior, thou most worthy judge eternal, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

¶ Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the Priest shall say.

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy, to take unto himself the soul of our dear brother here departed, we therefore commend his body to the ground: earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of resurrection to eternal life.

through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty workings, whereby he is able to subdue all things unto himself.

*¶ Then shall he say, or sing.*

*¶* Heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead that die in the Lord. Even so faith the Spirit, that they rest from their labors.

*¶ Then shall follow the Lesson taken out of the xv. chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.*

**C**Hrist is risen from the dead and become the first-fruits of them that sleep. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all are, even to Christ, shall all be made alive, but every man in his own order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christ at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he hath delivered up the kingdom to God the Father, when he hath put down all rule, and all authority and power. For he must reign, till he have put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him: it is manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him, that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what do they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized over them? yea and why stand we always then in jeopardy? By our rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. That I have fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantage hath it me if the dead rise not again? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived, evil works corrupt good manners. Awake truly but of sleep, and sin not. For some have not the knowledge of God, I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise I dead? With what body shall they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? Thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corn, as of wheat or some other, but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his own body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh, but there is one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds: there are also celestial bodies, and there are bodies terrestrial. But the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another. There is one manner glory of the Sun, and another glory of the Moon and another glory of the Stars: for one Star differeth

from another in glory: So is the refection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it rise again in incorruption. It is sown in dishonor, it rise again in honor. It is sown in weakness, it rise again in power. It is sown a natural body, it rise again a spiritual body. It is a natural body, and here is a spiritual body. As it is also written, The first Adam was made a living soul, and the second Adam was made a quickning Spirit, that is not first which is natural, but that which is spiritual, and that which is spiritual. The first man the earth, earthy: The second man Lord from heaven, heavenly. As earthly, such are they that be earthly, as is the heavenly, such are they that be heavenly. And as we have born the image of the earthly, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly. This say brethren, flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery, We shall not all sleep, but we shall be changed, and that in a moment, in twinkling of an eye, by the last trump. For the trumpet shall blow, and they shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must be incorrupted, so this mortal must be immortal. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortal hath put on immortality, then shall brought to pass the saying, that is written, Death is swallowed up into victory. Death where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be unto God, which hath given us victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my dear brethren, be ye steadfast and unmovable, always rich in the grace of the Lord, inasmuch as ye know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord.

*¶ The Lesson ended, the Priest shall say.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

*¶ Our Father which art in heaven, And lead us not into temptation.*

*Answe.* But deliver us from evil. *And the Priest.*

**A**lmighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence, the Lord, an sin when the souls of the that be elected, after they be delivered from the bondage of the flesh, be in a state of felicity: we give thee hearty thanks for that thou hast pleased thee to deliver thy poor brother out of the miseries of this sinful world, beseeching thee that thou wilt please thee of thy gracious goodness shortly to accomplish a number of the elect, and to hasten thy kingdom, that with this our brother, and all other departed in thy true faith of thy holy Name, we have our perfect consummation & bliss

*The churching of women.*

in body and soul, in thy eternal and  
lasting glory. Amen.

*The Collect.*

Merciful God, & Father of our Lord  
Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection  
and life, in whom whosoever believeth  
shall live, though he die: and whoe-  
ver believeth and believeth in him, shall not  
perish eternally: who also taught us (by his  
Apostle Paul) not to be sorry as men  
without hope, for them that sleep: in him  
we beseech thee, (O Father) to  
raise us from the death of sin, unto the  
life of righteousness, that when we shall

depart this life, we may rest in him, as our  
hope is this our brother doth: and that at  
the general resurrection in the last day,  
we may be found acceptable in thy sight,  
and receive that blessing which thy well-  
beloved Son shall then pronounce to all  
that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye  
blessed children of my Father, receive  
the kingdom prepared for you from the  
beginning of the world. Grant this we  
beseech thee, O merciful father, through  
Jesus Christ our Mediator and Redeemer.  
Amen.

**¶ The thanksgiving of women after Child-birth,**  
commonly called, *The Churching of women.*

*The woman shall come into the church, and there shall kneel down in some convenient  
place, right unto the place where the Table standeth, and see the Priest standing by her, shall  
say these words, or such like, as the case shall require.*

Orasmuch as it hath pleased Al-  
mighty God of his goodness to  
give you safe deliverance, & hath  
preserved you in the great danger  
of child-birth: ye shall therefore give  
 hearty thanks unto God and pray.

*Then shall the Priest say this psalm.*

Have lifted up mine eyes unto & hills:  
from whence cometh my help.

My help cometh even from the Lord:  
which hath made heaven and earh.

He will not suffer thy foot to be mo-  
ved: he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall  
neither slumber nor sleep.

The Lord himself is thy keeper: the  
Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

So that the Sun shall not burn thee by  
day: nor the moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all  
evil eyes, it is even he, that shall keep thy  
feet.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out,  
and thy coming in: from this time forth  
for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.  
And lead us not into temptation.

*Answe.* But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Minist.* O Lord save this woman thy ser-  
vant.

*Answe.* Which putteth her trust in thee.

*Minist.* Be thou to her a strong tower.

*Answe.* From the face of her enemy.

*Minist.* O Lord hear our prayer.

*Answe.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minist.* ¶ Let us pray.

O Almighty God, which hast delivered  
this woman thy servant, from the  
great pain and peril of child-birth: grant  
we beseech thee, most merciful Father,  
that she through thy help may both faith-  
fully live, and walk in her vocation, ac-  
cording to thy will in this life present,  
and also may be partaker of everlasting  
glory in the life to come, through Je-  
sus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *The woman that cometh to give her  
thanks, must offer her accustomed offer-  
ings. And if there be a communion, it is  
convenient that she receive the holy commu-  
nion.*

**¶ A Communion against sinners, with certain Prayers**  
to be used divers times in the year.

¶ *After morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and  
assemble in the Church, the English Lesson shall be said after the accustomed manner  
which eneth, the Priest shall go into the Pulpit and say thus,*

**B**rethren in the Primitive Church  
there was a goodly discipline, that  
at the beginning of Lent, such  
persons as were notorious sin-  
ners, were put to open penance, and pun-  
ished in this world, that their souls might  
be saved in the day of the Lord: and that  
others admonished by their example  
might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, until the said di-  
scipline may be restored again (which  
thing is much to be wished in) thought

good, that at this time, (in your pre'sence)  
should be read the general sentences of  
Gods cursing against impenitent sinners,  
gathered out of the 27. chap. of Deute-  
ronomy, and other places of Scripture:  
and that you should answer to every sen-  
tence, Amen, to the intent, that you be-  
ing admonished of the great indignation  
of God against sinners, may the rather be  
called to earnest and true repentance,  
and may walk more warily in these  
dangerous days: fleeing from such

*A Commination.*

vices, for the which you affirm with your own mouths the curse of God to be due.

*Curled* is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

*And the people shall answer and say,*

*Amen.*

*Minist.* Curled is he that curleth his father and mother.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minist.* Curled is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbors land.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minist.* Curled is he that maketh the blind to go out of his way.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minist.* Curled is he that letteth in judgement the right of the strangers of them that be fatherless, and of widows.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minist.* Curled is he that smiteth his neighbor secretly.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minist.* Curled is he that lieth with his neighbors wife.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minist.* Curled is he that taketh reward to slay the soul of innocent blood.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minist.* Curled is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minist.* Curled are the unmerciful, the fornicators and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

*Ans.* Amen.

*Minister.*

**N**OW seeing that all they be accursed (as the Prophet David beareth witness) which do erre and go astray from the commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadful judgement hanging over our heads, and being always at hand) return unto our Lord God with all contrition and meekness of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinful life, acknowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the axe put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down and cast into the fire.

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God: he shall pour down rain upon the sinners, snares, fire, and brimstones, storm, & tempest, this shall be their portion to drink. For joy, the Lord is come out of his place to visit the wickedness of such as dwell upon the earth. But who may abide the day of his coming? who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? his tan is in his

hand, and he will purge his floor, and ther his wheat into the barn: but he will burn the chaff with unquenchable fire.

The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night: and when men shall be asleep, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, sorrow cometh upon a woman trawling with child, as they shall not escape. Then shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornness of their hearts have heaped unto themselves, which spoiled the goodness, patience, and long suffering of God, when he called them continually to repentance. Then shall they call upon me, saith the Lord, but will not hear: they shall seek me, but they shall not find me: and their cause they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but abhorred my counsel, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to know when the door shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of justice. O terrible voice of most judgement & shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, Go ye curled into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devil and his angels.

Therefore, brethren: Take we heed betimes while the day of salvation lasteth for the night cometh when no man can work. But let us while we have the light believe in the light, & walk as the children of the light, that we be not cast into utter darkness, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodness of God, which calleth us most carefully to amendment, and of his excellent pity, promise us forgiveness of sins, which is past it (with a whole mind as a true heart) we return unto him. For though our sins be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow, and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as wool.

Turn you clean, saith the Lord, from your wickedness, and your sin shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your ungodliness that ye have done. Make you new hearts and a new spirit. Wherefore will ye say (O ye house of Israel) seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that doth evil, saith the Lord God? Turn you then, and ye shall live.

Although we have sinned, yet have we an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our sins.

For he was wounded for our offences and smitten for our wickedness. Let us therefore return unto him, who is y merciful receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selves, that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon



if we come to him with faithful repentance, if we will submit our selves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his ways, if we will take his easy yoke, and light burden upon us, to follow him in lowliness, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the governance of his holy Spirit, seeking always his glory, and serving him duly in our vocation with thanksgiving. This if we do, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the law, and from y extreme malediction, which shall light up on them that shall be set on the left hand, and he will set us on his right hand, and give us the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdom, unto the which he vouchsafe to bring us all, for his infinite mercy. Amen.

*¶ Then shall they all kneel upon their knees: and the Priest and Clergy kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letany shall say this psalm.*

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.*

**H**AVE mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies, to away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness: and cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

Behold, I was snarpen in wickedness, and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my mis-deeds.

Make me a clean heart: (O God:) and renew a right spirit within me.

Call me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me y comfort of thy help against, and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou y art the God of my health: & my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord: my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, ife would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O

God, thou shalt not despise.

O be favorable & gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings and oblations, then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c. And lead us not into temptation.

*Affsa.* But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Minist.* O Lord save thy servants.

*Affsa.* Which put their trust in thee.

*Min.* Send unto them help from above.

*Affsa.* And evermore mightily defend them.

*Minist.* Help us, O God our Saviour.

*Affsa.* And for the glory of thy Names sake, deliver us: be merciful unto us sinners, for thy Names sake.

*Minist.* O Lord hear our prayer.

*Ans.* And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

O Lord we beseech thee, mercifully hear our prayers, and spare all those which confess their sins unto thee, that they, whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy merciful pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

O Most mighty God and merciful Father, which hast compassion of all men, & hatest nothing y thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but y he should rather turn from sin, and be saved: mercifully forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our sins. Thy property is to have mercy, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgive sinners: spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into judgement w thy servants, which be vile earth, & miserable sinners, but so turn thine ire from us, & meekly acknowledge our vile sins, & truly repent us of our faults: so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.

TURN thou us, O good Lord, & so shall we be turned: be favorable, O Lord, be favorable to thy people, which turn to thee in weeping, fasting & praying; for thou art a merciful God, full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pity.

Thou sparest, when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy peoples good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies, look upon us.

# THE PSALMS OF DAVID,

of that Translation which is commonly used in the CHURCH.

*Morning prayer.*

*Beatus vir qui non ambulat. Psal. 1.*

**B**lessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners: and hath not been in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord: and in his law will he exercise himself day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the water side, that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leaf shall not wither: and he shall look what ever he do shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly it is not so with them: but they are like the chaff which the wind scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the judgement: neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

*Quare fremuerunt gentes? Psal. 2.*

**W**hy do the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do they people imagine a vain thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord, and against his anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder: and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath: and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my holy hill of Zion.

7 I will preach the Law, whereof the Lord hath said unto me: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen, for thine inheritance: and the uttermost parts of the earth, for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruiſe them with a rod of iron: and break them in pieces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be learned, ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoice unto him with reverence.

12 Kist the Son lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled against you but a little, ye shall be all they that put their trust in him.

*Domine quid? Psal. 3.*

**L**ord, how are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soul: There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of people: that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up Lord, and help me, O my God: for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the cheek bone, thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: and thy blessing is upon thy people.

*Cum invocarem. Psal. 4.*

**H**ear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: for thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble, have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honor: and have such pleasure in vanity, & seek after leasing?

3 Know this also that the Lord hath chosen to himself the man that is godly: when I call upon the Lord, he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who will shew us any good?

7 Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladness in my heart: since the time that their corn, and wine, and oil increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest: for it is thou, Lord, only that thou hast me dwell in safety.

*Verba mea audis. Psal. 5.*

**P**onder my words, O Lord: consider my meditation.

1 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou hear, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickedness: neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord will abhor both the blood-thirsty and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thine house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy Temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre, they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God: let them perish through their own imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of the ungodliness, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, rejoice, they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy name, shall be joyful in thee.

13 For thou Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous: and with thy favorable kindness wilt thou defend him as with a shield.

*Evening prayer.*

*Domin. n. in tuore. Psal. 6.*

**O** Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore troubled: but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul: O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee: and who will give thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groaning, every night wash I my bed with water, my couch with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye that work vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confound-

ed, and forevexed: they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

*Domin. Deus meus. Psal. 7.*

**O** Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.

2 Let him devour my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces: while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing: or if there be any wickedness in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt kindly with me: yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemies persecute my soul, and take me: yea, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honor in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thy hand, because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for me in judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift up thy hand again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end: but give thou justice.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous judge, strong and patient: and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold he travelleth with mischief: he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodliness.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit, and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travel shall come upon his own head: and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord according to his righteousness: and will praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

*Domin. Dominus. Psal. 8.*

**O** Lord our Governor, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou art that hast for thy glory above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest kill the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider the heavens, even the works of thy fingers: the Moon and the

the Stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindful of him: and the son of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower than the angels: to crown him with glory & worship.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion of the works of thy hands; and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the Sea: and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the Seas.

9 O Lord our Governor: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

Morning Prayer.

Capitulum. Psal. 9.

**I** Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speak of all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driven back: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou art set in the throne that is thy right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly: thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure forever: he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness: and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Zion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poor.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou that liftest me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit: that they made in the same net which they had privily is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement: the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God,

18 For the poor shall not always be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper hand: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Ut quid Domine. Psal. 10.

**W**hy standest thou so far off (O Lord:) and hidest thy face in the needful time of trouble?

2 The ungodly for his own lust, doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the crafty wiliness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own heart's desire: and speaketh good of the covetous whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous: thy judgments are far above out of his sight, and therefore denieth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down: there shall no harm happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud: under his tongue is ungodliness and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the thievish corners of the streets, and privily in his lurking dens do he murder the innocent: his eyes are set against the poor.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh in his den: that he may ravish the poor.

10 He doth ravish the poor: when he getteth him up into his net.

11 He falleth down and humbleth himself: that the congregation of the poor may fall into the hand of his captains.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift up thine hand: forget not the poor.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest ungodliness and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendless.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodliness, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poor: thou preparest their heart, and thine ear hearkeneth thereto.

20 To help the fatherless and poor un-

to their right : that the man of the earth  
be no more exalted against them.

*In Domino confido. Psal. 11.*

**I**N the Lord put I my trust : how say ye  
then to my soul, that she should flie as  
a bird unto the hill ?

1 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow,  
and make ready their arrows within the  
quiver : that they may privily shoot at  
them which are true of heart.

2 For the foundations will be cast  
down : and what hath the righteous done ?

3 The Lord is in his holy temple : the  
Lords seat is in heaven.

4 His eyes consider the poor : and his  
eye-lids try the children of men.

5 The Lord alloweth the righteous :  
but the ungodly, and him that delighteth  
in wickedness, doth his soul abhor.

6 Upon the ungodly he shall rain  
seares, fire, and brimstone, storm and tem-  
pest : this shall be their portion to drink.

7 For the righteous Lord loveth righte-  
ousness : his countenance will behold the  
thing that is just.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Saltum in fac. Psal. 12.*

**H**elp me, Lord, for there is not  
one godly man left : for the  
faithful are diminished from a-  
mong the children of men.

1 They talk of vanity every one with  
his neighbor : they do but flatter with  
their lips, and dissemble with their double  
heart.

2 The Lord shall root out all deceit-  
ful lips, and the tongue that speaketh  
proud things.

3 Which have said, With our tongue  
we will prevail : we are they that ought  
to speak, who is Lord over us ?

4 Now for the comforters troubles  
sake of the needy : and because of the  
deep sighing of the poor.

5 I will up (saith the Lord :) and will  
help every one from him that swelleth  
against him, and will set them at rest.

6 The words of the Lord are pure  
words : even as the silver which from the  
earth is tried, and purified seven times  
in the fire.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord : thou  
shalt preserve him from this generation  
for ever.

8 The ungodly walk on every side :  
when they are exalted, the children of  
men are put to rebuke.

*Uspiquequo Domine. Psal. 13.*

**H**ow long wilt thou forget me (O  
Lord) for ever : how long wilt thou  
hide thy face from me ?

1 How long shall I seek counsel in  
my soul ; and be vexed in my heart :  
how long shall mine enemies triumph o-  
ver me ?

2 Consider, and hearme, O Lord my  
God : lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not  
in death.

3 Let mine enemy say, I have prevailed  
against him : for if I be cast down, they  
that trouble me will rejoyce at it.

4 But my trust is in thy mercy : and  
my heart is joyful in thy salvation.

5 I will sing of the Lord, because he  
hath dealt so lovingly with me : yea, I will  
praise the Name of the Lord most highlest  
*Dixit infirmus. Psal. 14.*

**T**He fool hath said in his heart : there  
is no God.

1 They are corrupt, and become abomi-  
nable in their doings : there is not one  
that doth good (no not one.)

2 The Lord looked down from hea-  
ven upon the children of men : to see if  
there were any that would understand, and  
seek after God.

3 But they are all gone out of the way,  
they are altogether become abominable :  
there is none that doth good, no not one.

4 Their throat is an open sepulchre,  
with their tongues have they deceived :  
the poison of asps is under their lips.

5 Their mouth is full of cursing and  
bitterness : their feet are swift to shed  
blood.

6 Destruction and unhappiness is in  
their ways, and the way of peace have  
they not known : there is no fear of  
God before their eyes.

7 Have they no knowledge, that they  
are all such workers of mischief : eating  
up my people as it were bread ?

8 And call not upon the Lord, there  
were they brought in great fear (even  
where no fear was :) for God is in the  
generation of the righteous.

9 As for you, ye have made a mock  
at the counsel of the poor : because he  
putteth his trust in the Lord.

10 Who shall give salvation unto Is-  
rael out of Sion : when the Lord turneth  
the captivity of his people, then shall  
Jacob's rejoyce, and Israel shall be glad.

*Morning Prayer.*

*Domine quis habitabit. Psal. 15.*

**L**ord, who shall dwell in thy taber-  
nacle : or who shall rest upon thy  
holy hill ?

1 Even he that leadeth an un-  
corrupt life : and doth the thing which  
is right, and speaketh the truth from his  
heart.

2 He that hath used no deceit in his  
tongue : nor done evil to his neighbor :  
and hath not slandered his neighbor.

3 He that leecheth not by himself, but  
is lowly in his own eyes : and maketh  
much of them that fear the Lord.

4 He that sweareth unto his neighbor,  
and disappointeth him not : though it  
were to his own hurtance.

5 He that hath not given his money  
upon usury : nor taken reward against  
the innocent.

6 Whoso doth these things : shall never  
fall.



Confirma. m. Psal. 16.

**P** Reserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the Saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excel in vertue.

4 But they that run after another god: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt multiply in my lot.

7 Therefore is fallen unto me in a fair ground: yea, I have a good heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning: my reins also chasten me in the night season.

9 I have set God always before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoiced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thy holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulness of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Exaudi Domine iustitiam. Psal. 17.

**H**ear the right; O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equal.

3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt find no wickedness in me: for I am utterly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens works that are done against the words of my lips: I have kept me from the ways of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear me: encline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindness, thou that art the Savior of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keep me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about to take away my soul.

10 They are enclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: and as a lions whelp lurk- ing in secret places.

13 Up Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a leaver of thine.

14 For thou men of the land, O Lord: from the men I say, and from the evil world: which have their portion in this life, of old besties thou shalt with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it.

Evening Prayer.

Diligente. Psal. 18.

**I** Will love thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my strong rock, and my defence: my Savior, my God, and my refuge, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me: the snarers of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord, and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy temple: & my complaint shall come before him, that I enter even into his ears.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wrath.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims and did fly: he came flying upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place: his pavilion round about him with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence his clouds removed: hail, stones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder: hailstones and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered: at thy chiding, O Lord, at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from the high

The iii. day.  
to fetch  
many w  
17 11:  
estimen  
for they  
18 Th  
moubl  
19  
place  
even b  
20 T  
my righ  
cleanne  
penie n  
21 Ba  
Lord:  
as the  
22 Fi  
and wi  
from m  
23 I  
and el  
24 T  
after m  
ing un  
his eye  
25 V  
and w  
perfec  
26 V  
and w  
frowar  
27 F  
are in  
the hig  
28 T  
the Lo  
to be i  
29 F  
of men  
I shall  
30 T  
way, t  
in the  
them:  
31 F  
who ha  
32 I  
firing:  
perfec  
33 I  
and fe  
34 I  
and m  
feet.  
35 T  
thy fal  
hold n  
shall n  
36 T  
under  
shall n  
37 I v  
verta  
gain u  
38 I  
able  
39 T

to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strong enemy: and from them that hate me: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, even because he had a favor unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands, shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the ways of the Lord: and have not forsaken my God: as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his Laws: and will not call out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine own wickedness.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with the perfect man, thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean: and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity: and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou shalt also light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discern an host of men: and with the help of my God, I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God, is an undefiled way, the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire: he is the circuler of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord? or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of war: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like Harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go: that my foot-steps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turn again until I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength

unto the battel: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them: yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the striving of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known, shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall differable with me.

46 The strange children shall fail: and be afraid, out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that saith that I be avenged: and findeth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my (great) enemies, and putteth me up above mine adversaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praise unto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giveth he unto his King: and sheweth loving kindness unto David his Anointed, and to his seed for evermore.

Morning Prayer.

*Cantabrigie.* Psal. 19.

**T**he heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy work.

2 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language: but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the end of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the Sun: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a giant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is pure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever: the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea, then much fine gold: sweeter also then honey and the honey comb.

11 Moreover, by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth? O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins, lest they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be always acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord: my strength and my Redeemer.

*Exaudi te Dominus. Psal. ac.*

**T**He Lord hear thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the Sanctuary: and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfil all thy mind.

5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God: the Lord perform all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed: and will hear him from his holy heaven, even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen and stand upright.

9 Save Lord, and hear us, O King of heaven: when we call upon thee.

*Dominus in virtute. Psal. ac.*

**T**He king shall rejoice in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness: and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life: even for ever and ever.

5 His honor is great in thy salvation: glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity, and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the king putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercy of the most high, he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thine hand: thy right hand shall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted Lord in thine own strength: to wit we sing and praise thy power.

*Evening prayer.*

*Deus Deus meus. Psal. 22.*

**M**Y God, my God (look upon me) why hast thou forsaken me: and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou diddest deliver them.

5 They called upon thee and were holpen: they put their trust in thee and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man: a very scorn of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying.

8 He trusted in God that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts:

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was born: thou art my God, even from my mothers womb.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: so there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: but bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths: as it were a ramping and roaring Lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart also in the midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet :  
I may tell all my bones: they stand staring  
and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them:  
and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O  
Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to  
help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword:  
my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the Lions mouth:  
thou hast heard me also from among the  
horns of the Unicorns.

22 I will declare thy Name unto my  
brethren: in the midst of the Congre-  
gation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord ye that fear him:  
magnifie him, all ye of the seed of Jacob,  
and fear him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhor-  
red the low estate of the poor: he hath  
not hid his face from him: but when he  
called unto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great  
Congregation: my vows will I perform  
in the sight of them that fear him.

26 The poor shall eat and be satisfied:  
they that seek after the Lord, shall praise  
him, your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall re-  
member themselves, and be turned unto  
the Lord: and all the kindreds of the na-  
tions shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdom is the Lords: and  
he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be fat upon earth: have  
eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that go down into the dust,  
shall kneel before him: and no man hath  
quickned his own soul.

31 My seed shall serve him: they shall be  
counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens  
shall declare his righteousness: unto a  
people that shall be born, whom the Lord  
hath made.

*Dominus regit me. Psal. 13.*

**T**HE Lord is my shepherd: therefore  
can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture:  
and lead me forth beside the waters of  
comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul: and bring  
me forth in the paths of righteousness  
for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the val-  
ley of the shadow of death, I will fear  
none evil: for thou art with me, thy rod  
and thy staff comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before  
me, against them that trouble me: thou  
hast anointed my head with oil, and my  
cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindness and mercy  
shall follow me all the days of my life:  
and I will dwell in the house of the Lord  
for ever.

### Morning Prayer.

*Dominus est terra. Psal. 24.*

**T**HE earth is the Lords, and all that  
therein is: the compass of the  
world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the Seas:  
and prepared it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of  
the Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy  
place?

4 Even he that hath clean hands, and  
a pure heart: and that hath not lift up  
his mind to vanity, nor sworn to deceive  
his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from  
the Lord: and righteousness from the  
God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that  
seek him: even of them that seek thy  
face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be  
ye lift up ye everlasting doors: and the  
King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the king of glory? it is the  
Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord  
mighty in battel.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be  
ye lift up ye everlasting doors: and the  
King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: even  
the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

*Ad te Domine. Psal. 25.*

**U**NTO thee, O Lord, will I lift up my  
soul, my Cox, I have put my trust in  
thee: O let me not be confounded: nei-  
ther let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall  
not be ashamed: but such as transgress  
without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord: and  
teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn  
me: for thou art the God of my salvation,  
in thee hath been my hope all day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy  
tender mercies: and thy loving kind-  
ness which hath been ever of old.

6 O remember not the sins and offen-  
ces of my youth: but according to thy  
mercy think thou upon me (O Lord) for  
thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord:  
therefore will he teach sinners in the  
way.

8 Them that be meek shall he guide in  
judgement: and such as be gentle, them  
shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy  
and truth: unto such as keep his Cove-  
nant and his Testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord: be  
merciful unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the  
Lord: him shall he teach in the way that  
he shall choose.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease: and his  
seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among  
them

them that fear him: and he will shew them his Covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord: for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate & in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon mine adversity & misery: and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies: how many they are: and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be confounded: for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectness and righteous dealing wait upon me: for mine hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

*Psalm 124.*

**B**E thou my Judge, O Lord: for I have walked innocently. my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord and prove me: try out my reins & my heart.

3 For thy loving kindness is ever before mine eyes: and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons: neither will I have fellowship with the deceitful.

5 I have hated the Congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I go unto thine Altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving: and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place wherephne honour dwelleth.

9 O that not up my soul with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickedness: and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walk innocently: O Lord, deliver me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the Congregations.

*For morning prayer.*

*Domine Salvamini.* Psal. 127.

**T**HE Lord is my light, and my salvation, whom shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked (even mine enemies) came upon me to eat up my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me: yet shall it not my heart be a-

fraid: and though there rose up war against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his Temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me, in his Tabernacle, yet in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and let me up upon a rock of stone.

6 And now shall he set up mine head above mine enemies: to me about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladness: I will sing and speak praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and hear me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seek ye my face: thy face, Lord, will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour: leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the right way because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries: for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted: but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.

16 O pray thou the Lord's kinsure: he first, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

*Alleluia.* Psal. 128.

**U**NTO thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: think no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions, when I cry unto thee: when I hold up my hands towards the Mercy-seat of thy holy Temple.

3 O pluck me not away (neither destroy me) with the ungodly and wicked: O Lord, which speak friendly to their neighbors, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickedness of their own inventions.

5 Recompende them after the work of their hands: pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regard not in their mind the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 T

8 T

field,

for joy

9 Th

whole

10 C

11 It

12 It

13 It

14 It

15 It

16 It

17 It

18 It

19 It

20 It

21 It

22 It

23 It

24 It

25 It

26 It

27 It

28 It

29 It

30 It

31 It

32 It

33 It

34 It

35 It

36 It

37 It

38 It

39 It

40 It



8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholefome defence of his anointed.

10 O for thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance: feed them, and let them in for ever.

*Affectus Domino. Psal. 30.*

Bring unto the Lord (O ye mighty)

Bearing young rains unto the Lord: send unto the Lord worship & strength.

1 Give the Lord the honor due unto his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the Sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them able to skip like a calf: Libanus also and Syron like a young Unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire: the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the Hindes to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes: in his Temple doth every man speak of his honor.

9 The Lord sitteth above the waters: and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people: the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

*Morning Prayer.*

*Exaltatione Domino. Psal. 30.*

1 Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast let me up, and not made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord, my God, I cryed unto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou, Lord, hast brought my soul out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye Saints of his): and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed: thou Lord of thy goodness hast made my lust strong.

7 Thou diddest turn thy face (from me) and I was troubled.

8 Then cryed I unto thee, O Lord: and gave me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I go down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy greatness without ceasing, O my God: I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

*In te Domine speravi. Psal. 31.*

1 In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me: make haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and lead me by thy Name's sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath been in the Lord.

8 I will be glad and rejoyce in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soul in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large room.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness, yea, my soul, and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heaviness: and my years with mourning.

12 My strength hath failed me, because of mine iniquity: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproach among all mine enemies: but especially among my neighbors: and they that were in acquaintance were afraid of him, and they that saw me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am clean forgotten, as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have trusted in thee, O Lord.

17 My time is in thine hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from the hand of the persecutors.

18 Show thy present thought of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitfully speak against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sons of men.

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence, from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy Tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless, thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cried unto thee.

26 O love the Lord, all ye his Saints: for the Lord preserveth them that are faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

#### Evening Prayer.

*Beati quorum.* Psal. 32.

**B**lessed is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven: and whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man, unto whom the Lord imputeth no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in Summer.

5 I will acknowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord: and to thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7 For this shall every one that is godly, make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouths must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but whose putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce in the Lord: and be joyful all ye that are true of heart.

*Exultate iusti.* Psal. 37.

**R**ejoyce in the Lord O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankful.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing Psalms unto him with the Lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (unto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithful.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgement: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the Sea together, as it were upon a heap: and layeth up the deep as in a treasure house.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of Princes.

11 The counsel of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehovah: and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling, he considered all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and understandeth all their works.

15 There is no King, that can be saved by the multitude of an host: neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

16 An horse is counted: but a vain thing to save a man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him: and upon them that put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliver their souls from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently tarried for the Lord: for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him: because we have hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy merciful kindness (O Lord) be upon us: like as we do put our trust in thee.

*Benedicam Domino. Psal. 24.*

Alway give thanks unto the Lord: his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

My soul shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof and be glad.

O praise the Lord with me: and let us magnify his Name together.

Thou hast thought the Lord, and he heard me: he delivered me out of all my fear.

They had an eye unto him, and were amazed: and their faces were not amazed.

Lo, the poor crieth, and the Lord hath him: yea, and saveth him out of troubles.

The Angel of the Lord carrieth about them that fear him: and delivereth them.

O taste and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

Hear the Lord, ye that be his Saints: they that fear him lack nothing.

The Lyons do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

Come ye children, and hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

What man is he that justeth to himself, and would not see good days? Keep his tongue from evil, and thy lips that speak no guile.

Eschew evil, and do good: seek peace and ensue it.

The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous: and his ears are open unto their prayer.

The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evil: to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

The Lord is high unto them that are of a contrite heart: and will save his be of an humble spirit.

Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

Hee keepeth all his bones: so that none of them is broken.

But misfortune shall slay the unrighteous: and they that hate the righteous shall destroy them.

The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants: and all they that trust in him shall not be ashamed.

*Morning Prayer.*

*Julius the Dominie. Psal. 25.*

Lead thou my way, O Lord: with thine hand thou shalt direct me, and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

Thine hand shall be ready to help me: and thy right hand shall uphold me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: for unto my soul I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame, that seek after my soul: let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind: and the Angel of the Lord scattereth them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares, and his net that he hath hid privily, catch himself: that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And my soul be joyful in the Lord: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poor, and him that is in misery, from him that spoileth him?

11 False witnesses did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turn into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend or my brother: I went heavily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mowes at me and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busy mockers: which gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 How long wilt thou look upon this? O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great Congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O for not them that are mine enemies, and much over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes, that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communion is not for peace: but they imagine deceitful words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouths, and said: He on thee, he on thee, we law it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue: therefore, do not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand up to judge my quarrel: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord, my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not lay in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together, that rejoyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonor, that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce, that favor my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

*Dixit iniustus. Psal. 35.*

**M**Y heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

1 For he flattereth himself in his own sight: until his abominable sin be found out.

2 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

3 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

4 Thy mercy (O Lord) reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

5 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains: thy Judgements are like the great deep.

6 Thou Lord, shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

7 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

8 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

9 O continue forth thy loving kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

10 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

11 There are they fallen (all) that work wickedness: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Noli imitari. Psal. 37.*

**F**Ret not thyself because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

1 For they shall soon be cut

down like the grass: and be wither even as the green herb.

2 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, he doing good, shall dwell in thy land, and thou shalt be fed.

3 Delight thou in the Lord: and shall give thee thy hearts desire.

4 Commit thy way unto the Lord, put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to pass.

5 He shall make thy righteousness clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon day.

6 Hold thee still in the Lord, and be patient upon him: but grieve not self at him whose way doth prosper, against the man who doth after evil counsel.

7 Leave off from wrath, and let go pleasure: fret not thyself, for thou shalt be moved to do evil.

8 Wicked doers shall be rooted out, and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

9 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

10 But the meek spirit shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in multitude of peace.

11 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just: and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

12 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn, for he hath seen that his day is coming.

13 The ungodly have drawn out their sword, and have bent their bow: to slay down the poor and needy, and to slay as be of a right conversation.

14 Their sword shall go through their own heart, and their bow shall be broken.

15 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better than great riches of the ungodly.

16 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

17 The Lord knoweth the names of the godly: and their inheritance shall stand for ever.

18 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time: and in the days of dearth they shall have enough.

19 As for the ungodly they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: as the smoke shall they consume away.

20 The ungodly borroweth, and giveth not again: but the righteous is liberal.

21 Such as be blessed of God, shall possess the land: and they that be cursed of him, shall be rooted out.

22 The Lord ordereth a good going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

23 Though he fall he shall not be away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

I have been young, and now am old:  
yet saw I never the righteous forsake  
nor his seed begging their bread.  
The righteous is ever merciful and  
kind: and his seed is blessed.

Flee from evil, and do the thing  
which is good: and dwell for evermore.

For the Lord loveth the thing that  
is pure: he forsaketh not his that be good:  
but they are preserved for ever.

The righteous shall be punished: as  
the seed of the ungodly it shall be  
cut out.

The righteous shall inherit the land:  
and dwell therein for ever.

The mouth of the righteous is ex-  
ercised in wisdom: and his tongue will  
bring forth judgement.

The Law of his God is in his heart:  
his goings shall not slide.

The ungodly seeketh the righteous:  
to seeketh occasion to slay him.

The Lord will not leave him in his  
hand: nor condemn him when he is  
judged.

Hope thou in the Lord, and keep  
his way, and he shall promote thee, that  
thou shalt possess the land: when the un-  
godly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

As I my self have seen the ungodly  
great power: and flourishing like a  
bay tree.

And I went by, and lo, he was gone:  
I sought him, but his place could no  
more be found.

Keep innocency, and take heed  
to the thing that is right: for that  
shall bring a man peace at the last.

As for the transgressors, they shall  
be cut together: and the end of the un-  
godly is, they shall be rooted out at the  
last.

But the salvation of the righteous  
is of the Lord: which is also their  
strength in the time of trouble.

And the Lord shall stand by them,  
and have them: he shall deliver them from  
the ungodly, and shall save them, because  
they put their trust in him.

Morning Prayer.

*Domine in furore.* Psal. 33.

Ut me not to rebuke (O Lord) in  
thine anger: neither chasten me in  
thine heavy displeasure.

For thine arrows stick fast in me:  
thy hand presseth me sore.

There is no health in my flesh, because  
of thy displeasure: neither is there any  
in my bones by reason of my sin.

For my wickednesses are gone over  
my head: and are like a fore burden too  
heavy for me to bear.

My wounds stink, and are corrupt:  
because of my foolishness.

I am brought in so great trouble  
and misery: that I go mourning all the  
day long.

For my loins are filled with a fore

disease: and there is no whole part in  
my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten, I have  
roared for the very disquietness of my  
heart.

9 Lord thou knowest all my desire:  
and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath  
failed me: and the light of mine eyes is  
gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did  
stand looking upon my trouble: and my  
kinsmen stood afar off.

12 They also that sought after my  
life, laid snares for me: and they that  
went about to do me evil, talked of wic-  
kedness, and imagined deceit all the day  
long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man,  
and heard not: and as one that is dumb,  
which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that hear-  
eth not: and in whose mouth are no re-  
proofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put  
my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O  
Lord, my God.

16 I have required that they (even  
mine enemies) should not triumph over  
me: for when my foot slipped they rejoy-  
ced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague:  
and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confess my wickedness:  
and be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live and are  
mighty: and they that hate me wrong-  
fully are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good,  
are against me: because I follow the  
thing that is good.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God:be not thou far from me.

22 Haste thee to help me: O Lord  
God of my salvation.

*Dixi, Cuius diam.* Psal. 39.

I said, I will take heed to my waies: that  
I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth, as it were with  
a bridle: while the ungodly is in my  
sight.

3 I held my tongue and spake nothing,  
I kept silence, yea, even from good  
words, but it was pain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and  
while I was thus musing, the fire kind-  
led: and at the last I spake with my  
tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and  
the number of my dayes: that I may be  
certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my days as it  
were a span long: and mine age is even  
as nothing in respect of thee, and verily,  
every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow,  
and disquieteth himself in vain: he heap-  
eth up riches, and cannot tell who shall  
gather them.

D 2 8 And





*Quarta modum. Plal. 42.*

Like as the hart desireth the water brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

1 My soul is a thirst for God, yea, even for the living God: when shall I come to appear before the presence of God?

2 My tears have been my meat day and night: while they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God?

3 Now when I think thereupon, I pour out my heart by my self: for I went with heaviness, and brought them forth into the house of God.

4 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keep holy day.

5 Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my soul? and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

7 My God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

8 One doeth call to another, because then is the water pipes: all thy ways are known: as going out to me.

9 The Lord hath granted his loving kindness on the day times: and in the night season did I sing of him, and made prayer unto the God of my life.

10 I will say unto thee, O God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

11 My bones are smitten asunder as the tawny: while mine enemies (that are crueler) eat me in the flesh.

12 Namely, while they fiercely utter to me: Where is now thy God?

13 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: why art thou so disquieted within me? I have said: Openly trust in God: for I will yet need thank him, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

*Julia me Deus. Plal. 43.*

Give sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the unrighteous people: O deliver me from the deceitful and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, thou hast put me from thee: and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O God cut thy light, and thy truth: so that they may lead me: and bring me into thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladness: and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul: why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of countenance and my God.

*Morning Prayer.*

*Deus acribus. Plal. 44.*

**W**E have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old.

**W**E have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in a land, which thou hast destroyed the nations, and call them mine.

3 For they gate not the land in possession, through their own hands: neither was it the power arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance: because thou makest a favor unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God: send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy Name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in man: because it is not an deed that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies: and putteth down to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion: and givest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies: so that they which hate us, spoil our goods.

12 Thou hast us to be eaten up, like sheep: and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for naught: and hast scattered them in the land.

14 Thou hast us to be reckoned of our neighbors: to be a byword and scorn, and had a derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a byword among the nations: and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My strength is gone daily before me: so that I have not been able to recover me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemers: for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee: nor have our lives shrank away in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No, not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons: and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hearts to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long: and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou? Awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our misery and trouble?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us: and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

*Exultavit cor meum.* Psal. 45.

MY heart is inliting of a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made un o the King.

1 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer then the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty: according to thy worship and renown.

4 God luck have thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness, and righteousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee: even in the midst among the Kings enemies.

7 Thy Seat (O God,) endureth for ever: the Scepter of thy Kingdom is a right Scepter.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: wherefore God (even thy God) hath anointed thee with the oyl of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments finest of Myrrhe, Aloes, and Camia out of the Ivory palaces: whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honorable women: upon thy right hand did stand the Queen in a vesture of gold (wrought about with divers colors)

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, encline thine ear: forgett all thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty: for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work: the virgins that be her fellows, shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladness shall they be brought: and shall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers, thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make Princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation unto another: therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee, world without end.

*Deus noster refugium.* Psal. 46.

GOD is our hope and strength: a present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage swell: and though the mountains be at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the tabernacle of the most high.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado: the Kingdoms are moved: but God shewed his voice, and the earth shall away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us: God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither: and behold the works of the Lord: what destruction hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all world: he breaketh the bow, and smeth the spear in funder, and burneth chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us: God of Jacob is our refuge.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Omnes gentes plaudite.* Psal. 47.

CLAP your hands together O ye people: O bring unto God with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high above all: he is the great King upon the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the Nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us: even the worship of Jacob whom we loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise: the Lord with the sound of the trumpet.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto God: O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The Princes of the people are gathered unto the people of the God of Abraham: for God (which is very high) shall defend the earth as it were with a shield.

*Magnus Dominus.* Psal. 48.

GREAT is the Lord, and highly praised: in the city of our God upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Zion is a fair place: the joy of the whole earth: upon the north-side lieth the city of the King: God is well known in her as a sure refuge.

ix. day.

For lo, the Kings of the earth : are  
shattered and gone by together.

They marvelled to see such things :  
they were astonished, & suddenly cast down.  
Fear came there upon them, and for-  
sook as upon a woman in her travel.

Thou shalt break the ships of the  
earth : through the east-wind.

Like as we have heard, so have we seen  
the city of the Lord of hosts, in the ci-  
ty of our God : God upholdeth the same  
forever.

We wait for thy loving kindness (O  
God :) in the midst of thy Temple.

O God, according unto thy Name,  
thy praise unto the worlds end : thy  
right hand is full of righteousness.

Let the mount Zion rejoyce, and the  
daughters of Juda be glad : because of  
thy judgements.

Walk about Zion, and go round a-  
bout her : and tell the towers thereof.

Mark well her bulwarks, set up her  
castles : that ye may tell them that come  
after.

For this God is our God for ever  
and ever : he shall be our guide unto  
death.

*Auserte hoc omnes.* Psal. 49.

Hear ye this all ye people : ponder  
it with your ears, all ye that dwell in  
the world.

High and low, rich and poor : one  
with another.

My mouth shall speak of wisdom :  
my heart shall muse of understanding.

I will incline mine ear to the para-  
ble : and shew my dark speech upon the  
high.

Wherefore should I fear in the  
days of wickedness : and when the wick-  
edness of my heels compasseth me round  
about ?

There be some that put their trust in  
their goods : and boast themselves in the  
multitude of their riches.

But no man may deliver his bro-  
ther : nor make agreement unto God  
for him.

For it cost more to redeem their  
souls : so that he must let that alone for  
the error.

Yea, though he live long : and see  
the grave.

For he teacheth that wise men also die  
and perish together, as well as the igno-  
rant and foolish : and leave their riches  
unto their brother.

And yet they think that their hou-  
ses shall continue for ever : and that their  
dwelling places shall endure from one  
generation to another : and call the lands  
after their own names.

Nevertheless, man will not abide in  
honour : seeing he may be compared unto  
the beasts that perish, this is the way of  
the them.

This is their foolishness : and their  
folly they praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death  
shall gnaweth upon them, and the righteous  
shall have domination over them in the  
morning : their beauty shall consume in  
the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from  
the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be  
made rich : or if the glory of his house  
be increased.

17 For he shall carry nothing away  
with him when he dieth : neither shall  
his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted him-  
self an happy man : and so long as thou  
doest well unto thy self, men will speak  
good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of  
his fathers : and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honor hath no un-  
derstanding : but is compared to the  
beasts that perish.

Morning Prayer.

*Deus decorum.* Psal. 50.

**T**He Lord, even the most mighty  
God hath spoken : and called the  
world from the rising up of the  
Sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zion hath God appeared : in  
perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not  
keep silence : there shall go before him  
a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest  
shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above:  
and the earth : that he may judge his  
people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me :  
those that have made a covenant with me  
with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his  
righteousness : for God is Judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak :  
I my self will testify against thee, O Is-  
rael, for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of  
thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings:  
because they were not always before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine  
house : nor he-goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are  
mine : and so are the cattels upon a thou-  
sand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the moun-  
tains : and the wilde beasts of the field  
are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry I will not tell thee :  
for the whole world is mine, and all that  
is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulls  
flesh : and drink the blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and  
pay thy vows unto the most High.

15 And call upon me in the time of  
trouble : so will I hear thee, and thou  
shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God :  
Why dost thou preach my Laws, and ta-  
kest

kest my Covenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed: and hast cast my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentest unto him: and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickedness: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou hatest and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue: and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things which thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God, lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Who shall offereth me thanks and praise, he honoreth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psalm 51.*

**H**Ave mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies, do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness: and cleanse me from my iniquity.

3 For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and clear when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickedness: and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou reprovest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdoings.

10 Make me a clean heart (O God:) and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord: and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else

would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and a contrite heart: shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favorable and gracious: Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased the sacrifice of righteousness, with burnt-offerings and oblations: then they offer young bullocks upon thine Altar.

*Quis gloriam. Psalm 52.*

**H**ow boastest thou thyself, thou wicked man: that thou canst do mischief.

2 Where are the goodmen of God: during yet dayly.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickedness, and with lies thou cuttest like a flint.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousness more than goodness: and to talk of more than righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak, all words that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee: ever: he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 For this is the man that took no God for his strength: but trusted in the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

9 As for me, I am like a green Olive tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever.

10 I will always give thanks unto thee, O Lord, for that thou hast done: and I will praise thy Name, for thy saints like it well.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Dixit insipiens. Psalm 53.*

**T**he foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickedness: there is none that doth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way: they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doth good, none at all.

5 Are not they without understanding that work wickedness: saying up my people as if they would eat bread? they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no fear was: for God hath broken the bones of him that besieged thee: thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Zion: oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity.

The  
The  
D  
Are m  
and av  
Heu  
unta  
For  
and  
fore th  
Beho  
with th  
He  
mies:  
An off  
and  
ple it is  
For  
my tro  
desire  
E  
[Ear  
not th  
Take  
I mor  
The e  
ne ho  
to me:  
they h  
My h  
the fo  
Fearf  
me  
chela  
And  
my tru  
rest  
Lo,  
and  
I wou  
the fo  
Desir  
hide th  
helf: a  
Day  
the wa  
row ar  
Wi  
lego  
For  
done  
old ha  
Ner  
mag  
in (pe  
self f  
But  
my  
ad,  
We  
As  
Let  
wick  
giving  
the  
the  
8 The



Then should Jacob rejoyce: and  
Israel should be right glad.

*Deus in nomine.* Psal. 54.

Hear me O God, for thy Name sake:  
and avenge me in thy strength.

Hear my prayer, O God: and hear  
unto the words of my mouth.

For strangers are risen up against  
me: and tyrants (which have not God  
before their eyes) seek after my soul.

Behold, God is my helper: the Lord  
with them that uphold my soul.

He shall reward evil unto mine  
enemies: destroy thou them in thy truth.

An offering of a free heart will I give  
and praise thy Name (O Lord:) be-  
cause it is so comfortable.

For he hath delivered me out of  
my trouble: and mine eye hath seen  
redress upon mine enemies.

*Exaudi Deus.* Psal. 55.

Hear my prayer, O God: and hide  
not thy self from my petition.

Take heed unto me, and hear me:  
I mourn in my prayer and am vexed.

The enemy cryeth so, and the ungodly  
rejoiceth on to fast; for they are minded  
to me: some mischief, so maliciously  
they set against me.

My heart is disquieted within me:  
the fear of death is fallen upon me.

Fearfulness and trembling are come  
upon me: and an horrible dread hath  
overwhelmed me.

And I said, O that I had wings like  
dove: for then would I flee away, and  
rest.

Lo, then would I get me away far  
and remain in the wilderness.

I would make haste to escape: because  
the stormy wind tempesteth.

Destroy their tongues: (O Lord) and  
deaf them: for I have spied unrighte-  
ness and strife in the city.

Day and night they go about with-  
in the walls thereof: mischief also and  
sorrow are in the midst of it.

Wickedness is therein: deceit and  
sorrow go not out of their streets.

For it is not an open enemy that  
has done me this dishonor: for then I  
could have borne it.

Neither was it mine adversary that  
magnified himself against me: for  
(peradventure) I would have hid  
my self from him.

But it was even thou my compani-  
on, my game, and mine own familiar  
friend.

We took sweet counsel together, and  
walked in the house of God as friends.

Let death come hastily upon them,  
and let them go down quick in hell:  
because wickedness is in their dwellings, and  
they hate me.

As for me, I will call upon God:  
the Lord shall save me.

In the evening, and morning, and  
at noon-day will I pray, and that instant-  
ly: and he shall hear my voice.

It is he that hath delivered my soul  
in peace from the battle that was against  
me: for there were many with me.

Yea, even God that endureth for e-  
ver, shall hear me, and bring them down:  
for they will not turn nor fear God.

He laid his hands upon such as he  
at peace with him: and he brake his co-  
venant.

The words of his mouth were soft-  
er then butter, having war in his heart:  
his words were smoother then oil, and  
yet be they very swords.

O cast thy burden upon the Lord:  
and he shall nourish thee: and shall not  
suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

And as for them: thou, O God, shalt  
bring them into the pit of destruction.

The blood-thirsty and deceitful  
men shall not live out half their days:  
nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O  
Lord.

Morning Prayer.

*Miserere mihi Deus.* Psal. 56.

Be merciful unto me, O God, for  
man goeth about to devour me: he  
is daily fightings, and troubling  
me.

1 Mine enemies are daily in hand to  
swallow me up: for they be many that  
fight against me, O thou most High.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime  
afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God, because of his  
word: I have put my trust in God, and  
will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mutake my words: all  
that they imagine is to do me evil.

6 They hold all together, and keep  
themselves close: and mark my steps,  
when they lay wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wicked-  
ness? thou (O God) in thy displeasure  
shalt cut them down.

8 Thou tellest my sinings: put my  
tears into thy bottle: are not these things  
numbered in thy book?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then  
shall mine enemies be put to flight: this  
I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce: in the  
Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, God have I put my trust: I  
will not be afraid what man can do unto  
me.

12 Unto thee (O God) will I pay my  
vow: when thou shalt give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from  
death, and my foot from falling: that I  
may walk before God in the sight of the  
living.

*Miserere mihi Deus.* Psal. 57.

Be merciful unto me, O God, be mer-  
ciful unto me, for my soul troubleth in  
me: and under the shadow of thy wings  
shall be my refuge, until this tyrant be  
overcome.

2 I will call unto the most high God :  
even unto the God that shall perform  
the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven : and save  
me from the reproof of him that would  
eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercy and  
truth : my soul is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children  
of men (that are set on fire :) whose  
teeth are spears and arrows, and their  
tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy self, O God, above the  
heavens : and thy glory above all the  
earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet,  
and pressed down my soul : they have dig-  
ged a pit before me, and are fallen into  
the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart  
is fixed : I will sing and give praise.

9 Awake up my glory, awake lute and  
harp : I my self will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord,  
among the people : and I will sing unto  
thee among the nations.

11 For the greatness of thy mercy  
reacheth unto the heavens : and thy truth  
unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy self, O God, above the  
heavens : and thy glory above all the  
earth.

*Si vere utique. Psal. 58.*

**A**Re your mindes set upon righteous-  
ness. O ye congregation : and do ye  
judge the thing that is right, O ye sons  
of men ?

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your  
heart upon the earth : and your hands  
deal with wickedness.

3 The ungodly are froward even  
from their mothers womb : alson as they  
be born, they go astray and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poi-  
son of a serpent : even like the dead ad-  
der that stoppeth her ears.

5 Which refuseth to hear the voice of  
the charmer : charm he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth (O God) in their  
mouths, smite the jawbones of the Li-  
ons, O Lord : let them fall away like  
water that runneth apace, and when they  
slip not their arrows, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail,  
and be like the untimely fruit of a wo-  
man : and let them not see the sun.

8 Or ever your thorns be made hot with  
thorns : so let indignation vex him, even  
as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce when  
he seeth the vengeance : he shall wash his  
feet in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily there  
is a reward for the righteous : doubtless  
there is a God that judgeth the earth.

# Evening Prayer.

*Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.*

**D**eliver me from mine ene-  
(O God :) defend me  
them that rise up against me.  
2 O deliver me from the  
ed doers : and save me from the  
thirty men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my  
the mighty men are gathered against  
without any offence or fault of me  
Lord.

4 They run and prepare their  
without my fault : arise thou there-  
to help me, and behold.

5 Stand up (O Lord God of  
thou God of Israel, to visit all the  
then : and be not merciful unto them  
offend of malicious wickedness.

6 They go to and fro in the evening  
they grin like a dog, and run about  
through the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their  
mouth, and swords are in their lips  
who doth hear ?

8 But thou O Lord, shalt have  
in derision : and thou shalt laugh at  
heaven to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee,  
for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodness  
tiously : and God shall let me see his  
fire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people say  
it : but scatter them abroad among  
people, and put them down, O Lord  
defence.

12 For the sin of their mouth,  
for the words of their lips, they shall  
taken in their pride : and why ?  
preaching is of curling and lies.

13 Contume them in thy wrath, con-  
sume them, that they may perish : I  
know that it is God which ruleth in  
cob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will  
turn : grin like a dog, and will go about  
the city.

15 They will run here and there  
meat : and grudge if they be not fastid.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy po-  
and will praise thy mercy betimes in the  
morning : for thou hast been my de-  
and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee (O my strength) will  
sing : for thou O God, art my refuge  
and my merciful God.

*Deus respici ti nos. Psal. 60.*

**O** God, thou hast cast us out, and  
terred us abroad : thou also hast been  
displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and  
widest it : heal the sores thereof, for  
shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people her-  
things : thou hast given us a drink  
deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for

thee: that they may triumph be  
of the truth.

Therefore were thy beloved delivered:  
me with thy right hand, & hear me.  
God hath spoken in his holiness, I  
rejoyce and divide Sichem: and  
out the valley of Succoth.

Gilead is mine, and Manasses is  
Ephraim also is the strength of  
head, Judah is my law-giver.

Moab is my wash-pot, over Edom will  
cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad  
me.

Who will lead me into the strong city:  
will bring me in o Edom?

Hast thou not cast us out, O God:  
nor thou, O God, go out with our  
is?

O be thou our help in trouble: for  
is the help of man.  
Through God will we do great acts:  
it is he that shall tread down our ene-

*Exaudi Deus, Psal. 61.*

Hear my crying, O God: give ear  
unto my prayer.

From the ends of the earth will I  
unto thee: when my heart is in hea-

O let me up upon the rock that is  
er then I: for thou hast been my  
and a strong tower for me against  
enemy.

I will dwell in thy tabernacle for  
: and my trust shall be under the  
ering of thy wings.

For thou, O Lord, hast heard my  
res: and hast given an heritage unto  
le that fear thy Name.

Thou shalt grant the king a long life:  
his years may endure throughout all  
erations.

He shall dwell before God for ever:  
prepare thy loving mercy and faithful-  
s, that they may preserve him.

So will I always sing praise unto thy  
me: *¶* I may daily perform my vows.

Morning Prayer.  
*Nonne Deo, Psal. 62.*

**M**Y soul truly waiteth still upon  
God: for of him cometh my  
salvation.

He verily is my strength  
my salvation: he is my defence, so  
at I shall not greatly fall.

How long will ye imagine mischief  
inst every man: ye shall be slain all  
fort of you, yea, as a tottering wall  
all ye be, and like a broken hedge.

Their device is onely how to put him  
whom God will exalt: their delight  
in lies, they give good words with their  
mouth, but curse with their heart.

Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still  
on God for my hope is in him.

He truly is my strength and my sal-  
vation: he is my defence, so that I shall  
not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory:  
the rock of my might, and in God is my  
trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye  
people) pour out your hearts before him,  
for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are  
but vain: the children of men are de-  
ceitful upon the weights: they are alto-  
gether lighter then vanity it self.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery:  
givenot your selves unto vanity: riches  
increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice: I have  
also heard the same, that power belong-  
eth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord art merciful:  
for thou rewardest every man according  
to his work.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.*

**O** God, thou art my God, early will  
I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh  
also longeth after thee: in a barren and  
dry land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holi-  
ness: that I might behold thy power and  
glory.

4 For thy loving kindness is better  
then the life it self: my lips shall praise  
thee.

5 As long as I live I will magnifie thee  
on this manner: and lift up my hands in  
thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied even as it  
were with marrow and fatness, when my  
mouth praiseth thee with joyful lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my  
bed: and thought upon thee when I was  
waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper:  
therefore under the shadow of thy wings  
will I rejoyce.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee: thy  
right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also that seek the hurt of my  
soul: they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the  
sword: *¶* they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shall rejoyce in God:  
all the also that swear by him: shall be  
commended: for the mouth of them that  
speak lies shall be stopped.

*Exaudi Deus, Psal. 64.*

**H**ear my voice, O God in my prayer:  
preserve my life from fear of the e-  
nemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering toge-  
ther of the froward: and from the insur-  
rection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like  
a sword: and shoot out their arrows, even  
bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him  
that is perfect: suddenly do they hit him,  
and fear not.

5 They courage themselves in mis-  
chief: and commune among themselves,  
how

how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them?

6 They imagine wickedness, and practise it: that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: inasmuch that whose teeth they shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, Thus hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

*Te decet hymnus. Psal. 65.*

*Evening Prayer.*

**T**HOU, O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

1 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

2 My misdeeds prevail against me: O be thou merciful unto our sins.

3 Blessed is the man whom thou chooseth, and receiveth unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thine house, even of thy holy temple.

4 Thou shalt shew us wonderful things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

5 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and is girded about with power.

6 Which stilleth the raging of the sea, and the noise of his waves, and the madness of his people.

7 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the cut-goings of the morning & evening, to praise thee.

8 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it: thou makest it very plentiful.

9 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

10 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and blestest the increase of it.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy clouds drop fatness.

12 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

13 The folds shall be full of sheep: the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

*Jubilate Duo. Psal. 66.*

**O** Rejoyful in God all ye lands: sing praises unto the honor of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

1 Say unto God, O how wonderful thou in thy works: through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be like liars unto thee.

2 For all the world shall worship the singing of thee, and praise thy Name.

3 O come hither and behold the works of God, how wonderful he is in his going toward the children of men.

4 He turned the sea into dry land, that they went through the water foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

5 He ruleth with his power, for his eyes behold the people: and such will not believe, shall not be able to see themselves.

6 O praise our God (ye people): and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

7 Which holdeth our soul in life: it suffereth not our feet to slip.

8 For thou (O God) hast proved us, thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

9 Thou broughtest us into the firm, and laidst trouble upon our toins.

10 Thou sufferedst men to ride on our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

11 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: and I will pay thee my vows which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

12 I will offer unto thee fat burnt offerings, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks and goats.

13 O come hither and hearken, all ye that fear God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

14 I called unto him with my mouth, and gave him praises with my tongue.

15 If I incline unto wickedness, will my heart: the Lord will not hear me.

16 But God hath heard me: and considered the voice of my prayer.

17 Praised be God, which hath wrought out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

*Deus miseratur. Psal. 67.*

**G**OD be merciful unto us, and bless us, and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.

1 That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

2 Let the people praise thee, O God, yea, let all the people praise thee.

3 O let the nations rejoyce & be glad, for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

4 Let the people praise thee, O God, let all the people praise thee.

5 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God even our own God shall give us his blessing.

6 God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

## Morning Prayer.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.

**L**et God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away: and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad, and rejoice before God: let them also be merry and joyful.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name: magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens, as it were upon a horse, praise him in his Name, yea, and rejoice before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows: even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity: but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenes.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness.

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God: even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God: which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and refreshed it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have sinned among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is Gods hill; in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily: even the God which helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord, by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickedness.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Basan: mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

23 That my foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how thou, my God and King, goest in the sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Judah their counsel: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: establish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy Temples sake at Jerusalem: so shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spear-men, and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver) and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Moabites land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning; so, he doth send out his voice; yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderful art thou in thy holy places: even the God of Israel he will give strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

## Evening Prayer.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 69.

**S**ave me, O God: for the waters are come in, even unto my soul.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire, where no ground is: I am come into deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry: my sight faileth me, for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more than the hairs of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me



me guiltless, are mighty.

5 I payed them the things that I never took : God thou knowest my simpleness, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seek thee, be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren: even an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath even eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee are fallen upon me.

10 I wept, and chastened my self with fasting: and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also: and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate, speak against me: & the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer unto thee; in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy: even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not: oh let me delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water-flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up: and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindness is comfortable: turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble: oh haste thou and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it: oh deliver me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame and my dishonor: mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heaviness: I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat: and when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withal: and let the things (that should have been for their wealth) be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and ever bow down their backs.

25 Pour out thine indignation upon them: and let thy wrathful displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten, and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickedness to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me when I am poor and in heaviness: thy help (O God) shalt lift me up.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song: & magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better then a bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this: and be glad: seek ye after God, and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him: the sea and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Judah: that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

*Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.*

**H**Aste thee, O God, to deliver me: make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded, that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward and put to confusion that wish me evil.

3 Let them (for their reward) be soon brought to shame: that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyful and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poor, and in misery: haste thee unto me (O God)

6 Thou art my helper and my Redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

*Morning Prayer.*

*In te Domine, speravi. Psal. 71.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, my praise shall be always of thee,

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many : but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise : (that I may sing of thy glory) and honor all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of ages : forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speak against me : and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying, God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God : my God, haste thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul : let them be covered with shame and dishonor that seek to do me evil.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway : and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God, and will make mention of thy righteousness onely :

15 Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth up until now : therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed : until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power unto all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness (O God) is very high : and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like unto thee ?

18 O what great troubles & adversities hast thou shewed me : and yet didst thou turn and refresh me : yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honor : and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musick : unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee : and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long : for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

*Deus Judicium. Psal. 72.*

Give the King thy judgements (O God :) and thy righteousness unto the kings son.

2 Then shall he judge the people according unto right : and defend the poor.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace : and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right : defend the children of the poor, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the

Sun and Moon endureth : from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wool : even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish : yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the Moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other : and from the flood unto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneel before him : his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents : the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him : all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poor when he crieth : the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favorable to the simple and needy : and shall preserve the souls of the poor.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong : and dear shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia : prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth high upon the hills : his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the city like grass upon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for ever, his Name shall remain under the Sun among the posterities : & shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel : which onely doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for ever : and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. Amen, Amen.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.*

Truly God is loving unto Israel : even unto such as are of a clean heart.

2 Never theless, my feet were almost gone : my treadings had well nigh slipped.

3 And why ? I was grieved at the wicked : I do also see & ungodly in such prosperity

4 For they are in no peril of death : but are lusty and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk : neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride, and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with fatness : and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt others, and speak of wicked blasphemy : their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto.

unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall ye people unto them: setherout suck they no small advantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12 Lo these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain: and washed my hands in innocency.

13 All the day long have I been punished: and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but lo, then should I have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Until I went into thy Sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places: and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly do they consume: perish, and come to a fearful end?

19 Yea even like as a dream when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it wear even through my reins.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless, I am alwayes by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel: and after that receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For loe, they that forsake thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God, and to speak of all thy works: in the gates of the daughter of Sion.

*Ut quid Deus. Psal. 74.*

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 O think upon thy Congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy: which hath done evil in thy Sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries roar in the midst of thy congregations, and set up their banners, for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees: was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof: with axes & hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places: and have defiled the dwelling place of thy Name: even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havoc of them altogether: thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one Prophet more: no not one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosom, to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the help that is done upon earth, he doth it himself.

14 Thou diddest divide the Sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, & the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the Sun.

18 Thou hast let all the borders of the earth: thou hast made Summer and Winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people have blasphemed thy Name.

20 Deliver not the soul of thy Turtle dove unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darkness, and cruel habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple go away ashamed, but let the poor and needy give praise unto thy Name.

23 Arise O God, maintain thine own cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

*Morning Prayer.*

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 75.*

Unto thee (O God) do we give thanks: yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the Congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly: & to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiff neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the East, nor from the West: nor yet from the South.

8 And

8 And why? God is the Judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mix, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of the earh shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break: and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

*Nisi in fides. Psal. 76.*

**I**N JURY is God known: his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle: and his dwelling in Zion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow: the shield, the sword and the battle.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed: they have slept their sleep: and all the men (whose hands were much y) have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Jacob:) both the chariot and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou diddest cause thy judgment to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled, and was still.

9 When God arose to judgement: and to help all the needy upon earth.

10 The fierceness of men shall turn to thy praise: and the fierceness of them shall thou restrain.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it: all ye be round about him: bring present unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall restrain the spirit of Princes: and is wonderful among the Kings of the earth.

*Domine ad Dominum. Psal. 77.*

**I** Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my cry ran and ceased not: in the night for my soul refused comfort.

3 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble, that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old: and the years that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himself for ever: and will he be no more intreated?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he shut up his loving kindness in displeasure?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember y works of the Lord: & call to mind thy wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works: and my raking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God's holy: who is so great a God (as our God?)

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water: the sun thundered: and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved and shook withal.

19 Thy way is in the Sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

*Evening prayer.*

*Attendite populi. Psal. 78.*

**H**ear my Law, O my people: incline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old.

3 Which we have heard and known: and such as our Fathers have told us.

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew y honor of y Lord: his mighty and wonderful works that he hath done.

5 He made a Covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a Law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posterity might know it: & the children which were yet unborn.

7 To the intent that when they came up, they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his Commandments.

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithless & stubborn generation: a generation y set not their heart aright, & whose spirit cleaveth not stedfastly unto God.

10 Like as y children of Ephraim: which being harnessed, & carrying bowes, turned themselves back in the day of battle.

11 They kept not the Covenant of God: and would not walk in his Law.

12 But forgot what he had done: and the wonderful works which he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: even in the field of Zoan.

14 He divided the Sea, and let them go through: he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In

15 In the day time also he led them with a cloud : and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness : and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony rock : so that it gushed out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him : and provoked the most High-cit in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts : and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying : Shall God prepare a table in  $\gamma$  wilderness?

21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streams flowed withal : but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people?

22 When  $\gamma$  Lord heard this, he was wroth : so the fire was kindled in Jacob, & there came up heavy displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they believed not in God : and put not their trust in his help.

24 So he commanded the clouds above : and opened the doors of heaven.

25 He rained down Manna also upon them for to eat : & gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat Angels food : for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the East wind to blow under heaven : and through his power he brought in the South-west wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust : and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents : even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were well filled, for he gave them their own desire : they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths the heavy wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them : yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more : and believed not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity : and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them they sought him : & turned them early, & enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength : and that the high God was their Redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth : and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him : neither continued they stedfast in his Covenant.

38 But he was so merciful that he forgave their misdeeds : & destroyed them not.

39 Yea many a time turned he his wrath away : and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh : and that they were even a wind that passeth away and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in  $\gamma$  wilderness : & grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God : and moved the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand : and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt : and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood : so that they might not drink of  $\gamma$  rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up : & frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar : & their labor unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hail-stones : and their mulberry-trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattel also with hail-stones : and their flocks with hot thunder-bolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousness of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble : and sent evil angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soul from death : but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt : the most principal and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep : and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely, that they should not fear : and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary : even to his mountain which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them : and cuted their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted & displeased the most High God : and kept not his testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their fore-fathers : starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars : and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth : and took sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Sio : even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He delivered their power into captivity : & their beauty into  $\gamma$  enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword : and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men : and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword : and there were no widows to make lamentation.



65 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: & like a gyant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder part: and put them to a perpetual shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Judah: even the hill of Sion which he loved.

70 And there he built his temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like a ground which he hath made: continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithful and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

### Morning Prayer.

*Deus venerunt.* Psal. 79.

**O** God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they desiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

1 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air: and the flesh of thy Saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry: shall thy jealousy burn like fire for ever?

6 Pour out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob: and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that thou: for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliver us, & be merciful unto our sins for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say, Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed, be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowful sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbors have blasphemed thee: reward thou them, O Lord, seven fold into their bosom.

14 So we that be thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will always be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

### *Qui regis Israel.* Pal. 80.

**H**ear, O thou shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep: shew thy self also, thou that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stir up thy strength, and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people? prayest?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and givest them plenteousness of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbors: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen & planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken roots: it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge, that all they that go by pluck off her grapes?

13 The wilde boar out of the wood doth root it up: and the wilde beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of thy vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy self.

16 This burnt with fire, and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: & upon the son of man, whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

### *Exultate Deo.* Psal. 81.

**S**ing we merrily unto God our strength: make a chearful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalm, bring hither the tabret: the merry harp, with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon: even in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt.

Egypt, and had heard a strange language.  
6 I eased his shoulder from the burden : and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee : and heard thee what time as the storm tell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also : at the waters of strife.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel : if thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee : nei ther shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not hear my voice : and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust : and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me : for if Israel had walked in my ways.

15 I should soon have put down their enemies : and turned mine hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars : but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat : and with honey out of yfony rock should I have satisfied thee.

Evening Prayer.

*Deus silebis.* Psal. 82.

**G**od standeth in the congregation of princes : he is a Judge among gods.

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement : and accept the petitions of the ungodly ?

3 Defend the poor & fatherless : for such as he in need & necessity have right.

4 Deliver the out-cast and poor : save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on still in darkness : all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods : and ye all are children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men : and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth : for thou shalt take all the heathen to thine inheritance.

*Deus quis similis.* Psal. 83.

**H**old not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence : refrain not thy self, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring : and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people : and taken counsel against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out, that they be no more a

people : and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent : and are confederate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Amalekites : the Moabites and Hagarens.

7 Geshur and Ammon, and Amalech : the Philistines, with them dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joyed in them : and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Medians : unto Siceas and unto Jabin, at the brook of Kison.

10 Which perished at Enhor : and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb : yea, make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel : and as the stubble before the wind.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood : and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest : and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that they may seek thy Name.

17 Let them be contumacious and vexed ever more and more : let them be put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou, whose Name is Jehovah : art only the most High over all the earth.

*Quam dilecta.* Psal. 84.

**O** How amiable are thy dwellings : thou Lord of hosts !

2 My soul hath a desire & longing to enter into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh rejoice in the living God.

3 Yea the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest where she may lay her young : even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house : they will be always praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee : in whose heart is thy way.

6 Which going through the vale of misery, use it for a well : and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength : and unto the God of gods shall appear every one of them in Son.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer : hearken O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender : and look upon the face of thine Anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts : is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God : then to dwell in the tents of ungodliness.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence : the Lord will give grace and

day.  
I may  
togeth  
fede  
nites  
s and  
ech:  
Tyre,  
and  
Me-  
ity, at  
and be-  
s like  
prin-  
elves:  
into a  
wind  
up the  
march  
rem-  
form  
Lord:  
creed  
put to  
thou,  
ly the  
ings:  
roen-  
Great  
her an  
are dis-  
s, O  
l. in  
thy  
the  
ng this  
yes.  
ale of  
poos  
ods to  
ods ap-  
n.  
y pray-  
ert and  
nted.  
is bet-  
in the  
in the  
and de-  
ce and  
wor-

The xvii. day.

The Psalms.

The xvii. day.

worship, and no good thing shall be with-  
drawn from them that live a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts: blessed is the  
man that putteth his trust in thee.  
*Benedixisti, Domine. Psal. 85.*

**L**ord thou art become gracious unto  
thy land: thou hast turned away the  
conviction of Jacob.

1 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy  
people: and covered all their sins.

2 Thou hast taken away all thy displea-  
sure and turned thy self from thy wrath-  
indignation.

3 Turn us then, O God our Saviour:  
and let thine anger cease from us.

4 Wilt thou be displeased at us for e-  
ver: and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath  
from one generation to another?

5 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken  
us: y thy people my joyce in thee?

6 Show us thy mercy, O Lord: and  
grant us thy salvation.

7 I will hearken what the Lord God will  
say concerning me: for he shall speak  
peace unto his people, and to his farms,  
that they turn not again.

8 For his salvation is nigh them y fear  
him: that glory may dwell in our land.

9 Mercy and truth are met together: right-  
eousness and peace have kissed each other.

10 Truth shall flourish out of the earth:  
and righteousness shall looked down from  
heaven.

11 Yes, the Lord shall shew loving kind-  
ness: and our land shall give her increase.

12 Righteousness shall go before him:  
and he shall direct his going in the way.

Morning Prayer.

*Intima, Domine. Psal. 85.*

**B**ow down thine ear, O Lord, and  
hear me: for I am poor and in  
affliction.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I  
am holy: my God, for thy servant that  
trusteth his trust in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for  
I will call continually on thee.

4 Comfort me out of thy servant: for  
sore thou, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious:  
and of great mercy unto all them that  
call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer: and  
answer them out of mine humbled desires.

7 In the silence of my prayer I will  
call upon thee: for thou hast heard me.

8 Among the gods there is none like  
unto thee, (O Lord): there is not one  
that can do such things as thou.

9 All nations whom thou hast made,  
shall come and worship thee, O Lord:  
and shall glorify thy Name.

10 For thou art great and dost wor-  
ship thee: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me the way, O Lord, and I  
will walk in thy way: O Lord, my heart  
shall praise thee, that I may glorify thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God,

with all my heart: and will praise thy  
Name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me:  
and thou hast delivered my soul from the  
nethermost hell.

14 O God the proud are risen against  
me: and the congregations of enmity  
men have sought after my soul, and have  
not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of  
compassion and mercy: long-suffering,  
plenteous in goodness and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have  
mercy upon me: give thy strength unto  
thy servant, and help the son of thine  
handmaid.

17 Shew some good token upon me for  
good, that they which hate me, may see  
it, and be ashamed: because thou, Lord,  
hast helped me, and comforted me.

*Fundamenta ejus. Psal. 87.*

**H**er foundations are upon the holy  
hills: the Lord love h the gates of  
Sion more then all y dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of  
thee: thou city of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon:  
with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also: and  
they of Tyre with the Moabians, for there  
was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that  
he was born in her: and the most high  
shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he  
writeth up y people y he was born there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall  
he rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be  
in thee.

*Domine Deus. Psal. 88.*

**O** Lord God of my salvation, I have  
cried day and night before thee: O

let my prayer enter into thine audience,  
and thine ear unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble: and  
my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go  
down into the pit: and I have been e-  
ven as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them  
that be wounded and be in the grave:  
which be out of remembrance, and are  
cut away from thine hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit:  
in a place of darkness, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation hath kindled against  
me: and thou hast vexed me with all thy furies.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaint-  
ance far from me: and made me to be  
abhorred of them.

8 I am to fall in prison: that I cannot  
get for help.

9 My light faileth for very trouble:  
Lord, have called I upon thee, have  
stretched out mine hands unto thee.

10 Tell thou their wonders among the  
dead: or shall the dead rise up again and  
praise thee?

Shall

11 Shall thy loving kindness be shewed in the grave: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul: and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: (even from my youth up) thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled mind.

16 Thy wrathful displeasure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends, hast thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Evening Prayer.

*Misericordias Domini.* Psal. 89.

**M**Y song shall be alway of the loving kindness of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth from one generation to another.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be set up for ever: thy truth shalt thou establish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen: I have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever: and set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heaven shall praise thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the Congregation of the Saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds, that shall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counsel of the Saints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee? thy truth (most mighty Lord) is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the Sea: thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the North and the South: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousness and equity is the habitation of thy seat: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can rejoice in thee: they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy loving kindness thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions unto thy Saints, and saidst: I have laid help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oyl have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and mine arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence: the son of wickedness shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the Sea: and his right land in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my firstborn: higher then the Kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore: and my Covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my Law: and walk not in my judgements.

32 If they break my Statutes and keep not my Commandments, I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sin with scourges.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindness will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 My Covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have sworn once by my holiness, that I will not fail David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever: and his seat is like as the Sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the Moon: and as the faithful witness in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine Anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the Covenant of thy servant: and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedge: and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by, spoil him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies: and made all his adventures to rejoice.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword.

Word: and givest him not victory in the battle.

43 Thou hast put out his glory: and cast his throne down to the ground.

44 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: and covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy self, forever: & shall thy wrath burn like fire?

46 O remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men for nought?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindnesses: which thou swearst unto David in thy truth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy servants have: and how I do bear in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Where with thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed: praised be the Lord for evermore, Amen.

Morning Prayer.

*Domine refugium.* Psal. 90.

Lord, thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.

1 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

2 Thou turnest man to destruction: again, thou sayest, Come again ye children of men.

3 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

4 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as asleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.

5 In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

6 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathful indignation.

7 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sins in the sight of thy countenance.

8 For when thou art angry all our days are gone: we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

9 The dayes of our age are threescore years & ten, & though in strength as strong, that they come to fourscore years: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

10 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth so is thy displeasure.

11 O teach us to number our days: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

12 Turn thee again, (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

13 O satisfy us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort us again, now after the time that thou hast plagued us: & for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

16 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

*Qui habitat.* Psal. 91.

Who so dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

1 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope, and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

2 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

3 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

4 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flyeth by day.

5 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon day.

6 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

7 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the ungodly.

8 For thou, Lord, art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

9 There shall no evil happen unto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

10 For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy ways.

11 They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

12 Thou shalt go upon the Lion and Adder: the young Lion and the Dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

13 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore shall I deliver him: I shall set him up because he hath known my Name.

14 He shall call upon me, and I will hear him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliver him and bring him to honor.

15 With long life will I satisfy him: and show him my salvation.

*Bonum est confiteri.* Psal. 91.

It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most High.

1 To tell of thy loving kindness early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night season.

2 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute: upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

3 For thou Lord hast made me glad through thy work: & I will rejoyce in giving praise for thy operations of thy hands.

4 O Lord how glorious are thy works: and thy thoughts are very deep. 5 An



6 An unwise man doth not well consider this: and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickedness do flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever: but thou Lord art the most High for evermore.

8 For to thine enemies (O Lord) to thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickedness shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an Unicorn: for I am anointed with fresh oil.

10 Mine eyes also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine ear shall hear his desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm tree: and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Lebanon.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no unrighteousness in him.

Evening Prayer.

*Domine regnabit.* Psal. 93.

**T**he Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared: thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods have lift up their voice: the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies (O Lord) are very sure: holiness becometh thy house for ever.

*Domine ultionum.* Psal. 94.

**O** Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Arise thou Judge of the world: and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord how long shall the ungodly: how long shall the ungodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speak so disdainfully: and make such proud boasting?

5 They flume down thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger: and put the fatherless to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed ye unwise among the people: O ye fools, when will ye understand?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear: or he that made the eye, shall he not see?

10 Or he that nurtureth the heathen: it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord): and teachest him in thy Law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversity: until the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people: neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Until righteousness turn again unto judgement: all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked: or who will take my part against the evil doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped me: it had not failed, but my soul had been put to silence.

18 But when, I said, My foot hath slipped: thy mercy (O Lord) held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in my heart: thy comforts have refreshed my soul.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the stool of wickedness: which imagineth mischief as a law?

21 They gather them together against the soul of the righteous: and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickedness, and destroy them in their own malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Morning Prayer.

*Venite, exultemus.* Psal. 95.

**O** Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew ourselves glad in him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great king above all Gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his: and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your Fathers tempted me: prove me, and try my works.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

Canan

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 95.*

Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the whole earth.

Sing unto the Lord, & praise his Name: singing of his salvation from day to day: declare his honor unto the heathen: his wonders unto all people.

For the Lord is great, and cannot be praised: he is more to be feared than all gods.

For all the gods of the heathen, are but idols: but it is the Lord that doeth the heavens.

Glory and worship are before him: and honor are in his Sanctuary.

Ascribe unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people: & ascribe unto the Lord strength and power.

Ascribe unto the Lord the honor due his Name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

Worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King: and that it is he which made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad: let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the forest rejoice before the Lord.

For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: and with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 97.*

The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the sea may be glad thereof.

Clouds and darkness are round about the righteousness and judgement are habitation of his seat.

There shall go a fire before him: and burn up his enemies on every side.

His lightnings gave shine unto the earth: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

The heavens have declared his righteousness: and all the people have his glory.

Confounded be all they that worshiped images, and that delight in vain: worship him all ye gods.

Sion heard of it, and rejoiced: the daughters of Juda were glad before thy judgements, O Lord.

For thou, Lord, art higher than all are in the earth: thou art exalted above all gods.

O ye that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evil: the Lord shall destroy the souls of his Saints, he shall

deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous: and joyful gladness for such as be true hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord ye righteous: and give thanks for a remembrance of his holiness.

Evening Prayer.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.*

Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things.

1 With his own right hand and with his holy arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

2 The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath remembered his mercy and truth towards the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Shew your selves joyful unto the Lord, all ye lands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

5 Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

6 With trumpets also and shawms: O shew your selves joyful before the Lord the King.

7 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyful together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

9 With righteousness shall he judge the world: and the people with equity.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 99.*

The Lord is King, be the people never so impatient: his sitting between the Cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion: and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name: which is great, wonderful, and holy.

4 The Kings power loveth judgement: thou hast prepared equity: thou hast executed judgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name: these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God: &) thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

*Jubilat Deo. Psal. 100.*

Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and

come

come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that he Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

*Miserere cordam to iudicium. Psal. 101.*

**M**Y song shall be of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godliness.

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the sins of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbor: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look, and an high stomach: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look unto such as be faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 I here shall no deceitful person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

*Morning Prayer.*

*Domine exaudi. Psal. 102.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine ears unto me when I call, O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my days are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt up as it were a fire-brand.

4 My heart is smitten down and withered like grass: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a Pelican in the wilderness: and like an Owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation, and wrath: for thou hast taken up, and cast me down.

11 My days are gone like a shadow: I am withered like grass.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mercy upon Zion: for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think on her stones: and it pityeth them to her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name O Lord: and all the Kings of the earth thy Majesty.

16 When the Lord shall build up Zion, and when his glory shall appear.

17 When he turneth him unto prayer of the poor destitute: and ceyleth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be born, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuary: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might hear the mourning of such as be in captivity: and deliver the children appointed unto death.

21 That they may declare the name of the Lord in Zion: and his worship in Jerusalem.

22 When 5 people are gathered together, and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength my journey: and shortened my days.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in 5 mist of my age: as for thy years they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou, Lord, in the beginning laid the foundation of the earth: and heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall wax old as doth garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue: and their seed shall stand in thy sight.

*Benedic anima mea. Psal. 103.*  
**P**RAISE the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul: forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sin: healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

He shewed his ways unto Moses : his  
unto the children of Israel.

The Lord is full of compassion and  
long-sufferings, and of great  
mercies.

He will not alway be chiding : nei-  
ther keepeth he his anger for ever.

He hath not dealt with us after our  
iniquities, nor rewarded us according to our  
iniquities.

For look how high the heaven is in  
comparison of the earth : so great is his  
mercy toward them that fear him.

Look how wide also the east is from  
west : so far hath he set our sins from  
ourselves.

Yea like as a father pitieth his own  
children : even so is the Lord merciful  
unto them that fear him.

For he knoweth whereof we be made :  
remembereth that we are but dust.

The days of man are but as grass :  
he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

For as soon as the wind goeth over  
it is gone : and the place thereof shall  
know it no more.

But the merciful goodness of the  
Lord endureth for ever and ever, upon  
them that fear him : and his righteous-  
ness upon childrens children.

Even upon such as keep his cove-  
nants, and think upon his command-  
ments to do them.

The Lord hath prepared his seat in  
heaven, and his kingdom ruleth over all.

O praise the Lord, ye angels of his,  
that excel in strength : ye that fulfil  
his commandments, and hearken unto the  
voice of his word.

O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts :  
ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

O speak good of the Lord, all ye  
servants of his, in all places of his domi-  
nion : praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

Evening Prayer.

*Benedic anima mea. Psal. 104.*

Praise the Lord, O my soul, O Lord,  
my God, thou art become exceeding  
glorious : thou art clothed with ma-  
jesty and honor.

Thou deckest thyself with light, as it  
were with a garment : and spreadest out  
thy heavens like a curtain.

Which layeth the beams of his chariot  
in the waters, and maketh the clouds  
his chariot, and walketh upon the wings  
of the wind.

He maketh his angels spirits : and  
his ministers a flaming fire.

He stablisheth the foundations of the earth :  
that they should never move at any time.

Thou coverest it with the deep,  
and with a garment : the waters stand  
upon the earth.

Thy rebuke they flee : at the voice  
of thy thunder they are afraid.

They go up as high as the hills, and  
they descend into the valleys beneath : even unto

the place which thou hast appointed for  
them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds,  
which they shall not pass : neither turn  
again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the ri-  
vers : which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof :  
and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the fowls of the  
air have their habitation : and sing a-  
mong the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above :  
the earth is filled with the fruit of thy  
works.

14 He bringeth forth grass for the cattle :  
and green herb for the service of man.

15 That he may bring forth food out of the  
earth, and wine that maketh glad the  
heart of man : and oil to make him a  
cheerful countenance, and bread to  
strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of  
sap : even the Cedars of Libanus which  
he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests :  
and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the  
stork.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the  
wilde goats : and so are the stony rocks  
for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain  
seasons : and the sun knoweth his going  
down.

20 Thou makest darkness that it may be  
night : wherein all the beasts of the  
forest do move.

21 The lions roaring after their pray :  
do seek their meat at God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them  
away together : and lay them down in  
their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto his work and  
to his labor : until the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy  
works : in wisdom hast thou made them  
all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also :  
wherein are things creeping innumera-  
ble, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is  
that Leviathan : whom thou hast made  
to take his pasture therein.

27 These wait all upon thee : that thou  
mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them they ga-  
ther it : and when thou openest thy hand,  
they are full of wiñgood.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they  
are troubled : when thou takest away  
their breath, they die, and are turned a-  
gain to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go  
forth, they shall be made : and thou shalt  
renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious majesty of the Lord  
shall endure for ever : the Lord shall re-  
joyce in his works.

22 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

23 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God, while I have my being.

24 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

25 As for sinners they shall be consumed out of the earth; and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

## Morning Prayer.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 104.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name: tell the people what things he hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done: his wonders and the judgements of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God: his judgements are in all the world.

8 He hath been always mindful of his Covenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the Covenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he swore unto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law: and to Israel for an everlasting Testament.

11 Saying, unto thee will I give the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdom to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: but reprov'd even kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine anointed: and do my Prophets no harm.

16 Moreover he called for a dearth upon the land: and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: even Joseph, which was sold to be a bond-servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entred into his soul.

19 Until the time came that his cause was known: the word of the Lord tryed him.

20 The King sent and delivered him: the Prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might inform his Prince after his will: and teach his Senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger than their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned so, that he hated his people: and dealt untruly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant: Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark: & they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs yea, even in their Kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all the quarters.

32 He gave them hail-stones for rain, and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable.

35 He smote all the first born in the land: even the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their Tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering: and fire to give light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quails: he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and waters flowed out: so that rivers ran in dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his promise: and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy: and his chosen with gladness.

43 And gave them the lands of the law: then: and they took the labors of the people in possession.

44 That they might keep his statutes and observe his laws.

## Evening Prayer.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 104.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord: for he is gracious: and his mercies endureth for ever.

2 Who can express the praises of the Lord: or shew forth his power?

3 Blessed are they that always



ment: and do righteousness.  
Remember me, O Lord, according  
to the favor that thou bearest unto thy  
Sons: O visit me with thy salvation.

That I may see the felicity of thy  
people: and joyce in the gladness of  
thy people, and give thanks with thine  
people.

We have sinned with our fathers:  
we have done amiss and dealt wickedly.

Our fathers regarded not thy wonders  
in Egypt, neither kept they thy great  
power in remembrance: but were en-  
vious against thee at the sea even at the red sea.

Nevertheless, he helped them for his  
name's sake: that he might make his  
power to be known.

He rebuked the red sea also, and it  
dried up: so he led them through  
the deep, as through a wilderness.

And he saved them from the ad-  
versaries hand: and delivered them from  
the hand of the enemy.

As for those that troubled them,  
the waters overwhelmed them: there  
was not one of them left.

Then believed they his words: and  
praised him.

But within a while they forgot his  
works: and would not abide his counsel.  
But lust came upon them in the wil-  
derness: and they tempted God in the  
desert.

And he gave them their desire:  
he sent leanness withal into their soul.

They angered Moses also in the  
strength: and Aaron the Saint of the Lord.  
So the earth opened, and swallowed  
up Dathan: and covered the congrega-  
tion of Abiram.

And the fire was kindled in their  
company: the flame burnt up the ungodly.

They made a calf in Horeb: and  
worshipped the molten image.

Thus they turned their glory: into  
the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

And they forgot God their Saviour:  
which had done to great things in Egypt  
and in the wilderness: wondrous works  
in the land of Egypt: and fearful things  
by the red Sea.

So he said he would have destroyed  
them: had not Moses his chosen stood be-  
tween him, in the gap: to turn away his  
glorious indignation, lest he should de-  
stroy them.

Yea, they thought scorn of that  
salutary land: and gave no credence un-  
to his word.

But murmured in their tents: and  
spake not unto the voice of the Lord.

Then lift he up his hand against  
the Lord: to overthrow them in the wilder-  
ness.

To cast out their seed among the  
heathen: and to scatter them in the lands.

They joyed themselves unto Bala-  
am: and ate the offerings of the dead.

Thus they provoked him to anger  
in.

with their own inventions: and the  
plague was great among them.

Then stood up Phinees and prayed:  
and so the plague ceased.

And that was counted unto him for  
righteousness: among all posterities for  
evermore.

They angered him also at the waters  
of strife: so that he punished Moles for  
their sakes.

Because they provoked his spirit:  
so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

Neither destroyed they the heathen:  
as the Lord commanded them.

But were mingled among the hea-  
then: and learned their works.

Inasmuch that they worshipped  
their idols which turned to their own de-  
cay: yea, they offered their sons and  
daughters unto devils.

And shed innocent blood, even the  
blood of their sons and of their daugh-  
ters: whom they offered unto the idols of  
Canaan, and the land was defiled with  
blood.

Thus were they stained with their  
own works: and went a whoring with  
their own inventions.

Therefore was the wrath of the Lord  
kindled against his people: inasmuch  
that he abhorred his own inheritance.

And he gave them over into the  
hand of the heathen: and they that ha-  
ted them, were lords over them.

Their enemies oppressed them: and  
had them in subjection.

Many a time did he deliver them:  
but they rebelled against him with their  
own inventions, and were brought down  
in their wickedness.

Nevertheless, when he saw their  
adversity: he heard their complaint.

He thought upon his covenant, and  
pined them according unto the multi-  
tude of his mercies: yea, he made all  
those that had led them away captives to  
pity them.

Deliver us (O Lord our God) and  
gather us from among the heathen: that  
we may give thanks unto thy holy Name,  
and make our boast of thy praise.

Bless'd be the Lord God of Israel,  
from everlasting, and world without end:  
and let all the people say, Amen.

Morning Prayer.

Confiteamini Domino. Psal. 107.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for  
he is gracious: and his mercy  
endureth for ever.

Let them give thanks whom  
the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered  
from the hand of the enemy.

And gathered them out of the lands,  
from the East, and from the West, from  
the North, and from the South.

They went astray in the wilderness  
out of the way: and found no city to dwell  
in.

5 Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainteth in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distress.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that they might go to the city where they dwell.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: being fall bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the word of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most High.

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness: they fell down, and there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 For such men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat: and they were even hard at death's door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word and healed them: and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his works with gladness.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships: and occupy their business in great waters.

24 These men see the works of the Lord: and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormie wind ariseth: which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep: their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in

their trouble: he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease: so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they are at rest: and so he bringeth them to the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men!

32 That they would exalt him in the congregation of the people: and praise him in the seat of the elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into wilderness: and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitful land maketh he barren for the wickedness of them that inhabit therein.

35 Again, he maketh the wilderness standing water: and water-springs in dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry, that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards: to yield them fruit, and increase.

38 He blesseth them so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattel to decrease.

39 And again, when they are smitten and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be smitten: yet he will not suffer them to wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of his misery: and maketh him house and flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider the Lord, and rejoice: and the mouth of all wisdom shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder the things: and they shall understand the working kindness of the Lord.

Evening Prayer.

Psalm 108.

O God, my heart is ready: (Thy heart is ready:) I will praise thee, and give praise with the harp, because thou art my member that I have.

2 Awake, thou lute and harp: I will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, Lord, among the people: I will praise thee unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater than the heavens: and thy truth reacheth to the clouds.

5 Set up thyself (O God) above the heavens: & thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: let thy right hand save them, and thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness: I will rejoice therefore, and divide them and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasse

them: Ephraim also is the strength of

Israel: Judah is my Law-giver, Moab is my  
footstool: over Edom will I cast out my  
enemies: upon the Philistines will I triumph.  
Who will lead me into the strong  
city: and who will bring me into Edom?  
Hast not thou forsaken us, O God:  
wilt not thou, God, go for us with  
the chief of hosts?

O help us against the enemy: for  
the help of man is vain.

Through God we shall do great acts:  
it is he that shall tread down our  
enemies.

*Deus Laudem.* Psal. 109.

Thou art my tongue, O God of my  
mouth: for the mouth of the ungodly  
is open, and the mouth of the deceitful is  
wider than the grave.

And they have spoken against me  
with false tongues: they compassed me  
about with words of hatred, and  
dwelt against me without a cause.

For the love that I had unto them,  
they take now my contrary part: but  
I have given myself unto prayer.

Thus have they rewarded me evil for  
good: and hatred for my good will.

Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler  
over him: and let Satan stand at his  
right hand.

When sentence is given upon him,  
let him be condemned: and let his prayer  
be turned into sin.

Let his days be few: and let another  
take his office.

Let his children be fatherless: and  
his wife a widow.

Let his children be vagabonds, and  
let them seek their bread: let them seek it also out  
in desolate places.

Let the extortioner consume all that  
he hath: and let the stranger spoil his  
labour.

Let there be no man to pity him:  
nor to have compassion upon his father-  
less children.

Let his posterity be destroyed: and  
in the next generation let his name be  
cut out.

Let the wickedness of his fathers be  
remembered in the sight of the  
Lord: and let not the sin of his mother  
be done away.

Let them alway be before the Lord:  
that he may root out the memorial of  
them from off the earth.

And that because his mind was not  
to do good: but persecuted the poor  
helpless man, that he might slay him that  
was vexed at the heart.

His delight was in cursing, and it  
shall happen unto him: he loved not bless-  
ing, therefore shall it be far from him.

He clothed himself with cursing like  
with a raiment: and it shall come into  
his bowels like water, and like oil into  
his bones.

Let it be unto him as the cloak that  
he hath upon him: and as the girdle that  
he is always girded withal.

Let it thus happen from the Lord  
unto mine enemies: and to those that  
speak evil against my soul.

But deal thou with me, O Lord  
(God) according unto thy Name: for  
sweet is thy mercy.

O deliver me, for I am helpless and  
poor: and my heart is wounded within  
me.

I go hence like the shadow that de-  
parteth: and am driven away as the grass-  
hopper.

My knees are weak through fasting:  
my flesh is dried up for want of fatness.

I became also a rebuke unto them:  
they that looked upon me shook their  
heads.

Help me, O Lord my God: O  
save me according to thy mercy.

And they shall know how that this  
is thy hand: and that thou, Lord, hast  
done it.

Though they curse, yet bless thou:  
and let them be confounded that rise up  
against me, but let thy servant rejoice.

Let mine adversaries be clothed with  
shame: and let them cover themselves  
with their own confusion, as with a cloak.

As for me, I will give great thanks  
unto the Lord with my mouth, and praise  
him among the multitude.

For he shall stand at the right hand  
of the poor: to save his soul from un-  
righteous judges.

*Morning Prayer.*

*Dixit Dominus.* Psal. 110.

The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit  
thou on my right hand: until I make  
thine enemies thy footstool.

The Lord shall send the rod of thy  
power out of Sion: be thou Ruler even  
in the midst among thine enemies.

In the day of thy power shall the peo-  
ple offer thee free-will-offerings with  
an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is  
of the womb of the morning.

The Lord sware and will not repent:  
Thou art a priest for ever after the order  
of Melchisedech.

The Lord upon thy right hand: shall  
wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

He shall judge among the heathen,  
he shall fill the places with the dead bo-  
dies: and smite in sunder the heads over  
divers countreys.

He shall drink of the brook in the  
way: therefore shall he lift up his head.

*Confitebor tibi.* Psal. 111.

I will give thanks unto the Lord with  
my whole heart: secretly among the  
faithful, and in the congregation.

The works of the Lord are great:  
sought out of all them that have pleasure  
therein.

His work is worthy to be praised, and  
had

had in honor : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The merciful and gracious Lord hath done his marvellous works : that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him : he shall ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works : that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment : all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever : and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people : he hath commanded his covenant for ever, holy and reverend is his Name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom : a good understanding have all they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth for ever.

*Beatus vir. Psal. 112.*

**B**lessed is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness : he is merciful, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is merciful, and lendeth : and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved : and the righteous shall be had in an everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any evil tidings : for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not shrink : until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor : and his righteousness remaineth for ever, his horn shall be exalted with honor.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him : he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

*Laudate eum. Psal. 113.*

**P**raise the Lord (ye servants) : O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lord's Name is praised : from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen : and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high : and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth ?

6 He taketh up the simple out of dust : and lifteth the poor out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes, even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house : and to be a joyful mother of children.

*Evening Prayer.*

*In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.*

**W**hen Israel came out of Egypt : and the house of Jacob from among a strange people.

2 Judah was his sanctuary : and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled : Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest : and thou Jordan that thou wast driven back ?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams : & ye little hills like young sheep.

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into standing water : and the flint stone into a springing well.

*Non nobis, Domine. Psal. 115.*

**N**Ot unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name give the praise for thy loving mercy, and for thy truth sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say, Where is now their God ?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven : he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold : even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths and speak not, eyes have they, and see not.

6 They have ears, and hear not : nor have they, and smell not.

7 They have hands, and handle not, feet have they, and walk not : neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them, are like unto them : and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord : he is their succor and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindful of us, and he shall bless us : even he shall bless the house of Israel, he shall bless the house of Aaron.

13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord : both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more : you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord.

which made heaven and earth.  
 6 All the whole heavens are the Lords:  
 the earth hath he given to the children  
 of men.

7 The dead praise not thee, O Lord:  
 neither all they that go down into the  
 silence.

8 But we will praise the Lord: from  
 this time forth for evermore. Praise the  
 Lord.

Morning Prayer.

*Dilexi quoniam.* Psal. 116.

I Am well pleased: that the Lord hath  
 heard the voice of my prayer.

1 That he hath inclined his ear  
 unto me: therefore will I call upon  
 him as long as I live.

2 The snarers of death compassed me  
 round about: and the pains of hell gat  
 hold upon me.

3 I shall find trouble and heaviness, and  
 shall call upon the Name of the Lord:

4 O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous:

6 our God is merciful.

7 The Lord preserveth the simple:

8 was in misery, and he helped me.

9 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my

10 soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

11 And why? thou hast delivered my

12 soul from death: mine eyes from tears,

13 my feet from falling.

14 I will walk before the Lord, in the

15 land of the living.

16 To I believed, and therefore will I

17 speak, but I was sore troubled: I said in

18 my haste, All men are liars.

19 What reward shall I give unto the

20 Lord: for all the benefits that he hath

21 done unto me?

22 I will receive the cup of salvation:

23 and call upon the Name of the Lord.

24 I will pay my vows now in the pre-

25 sence of all his people: right dear in

26 the sight of the Lord is the death of his

27 saints.

28 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy

29 servant: I am thy servant, and the son of

30 thy handmaid: thou hast broken my

31 bonds in sunder.

32 I will offer unto thee the sacrifice of

33 thanksgiving: and will call upon the

34 Name of the Lord.

35 I will pay my vows unto the Lord,

36 the sight of all his people: in the

37 courts of the Lords house, even in the

38 midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the

39 Lord.

*Laudate Dominum.* Psal. 117.

O Praise the Lord, all ye heathen?  
 praise him all ye nations.

1 For his merciful kindness is ever  
 more and more towards us: and the truth  
 of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the  
 Lord.

*Confitemini Domino.* Psal. 118.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is  
 gracious: because his mercy endu-  
 reth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confess that he is  
 gracious: and that his mercy endureth  
 for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confess:  
 that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yes, let them now that fear the  
 Lord, confess: that his mercy endureth  
 for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble:  
 and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not  
 fear what man doth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them  
 that help me: therefore shall I see my  
 desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then  
 to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord:  
 then to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round  
 about: but in the Name of the Lord will  
 I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side,  
 they kept me in (I say) on every side:  
 but in the Name of the Lord will I de-  
 stroy them.

12 They came about me like Bees, and  
 are extinct, even as the fire among the  
 thorns: for in the Name of the Lord  
 will I destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that  
 I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my  
 song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in  
 the dwellings of the righteous: the right  
 hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things  
 to pass.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the  
 pre-eminence: the right hand of the  
 Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

17 I will not die, but live: and de-  
 clare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and cor-  
 rected me: but he hath not given me  
 over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteous-  
 nels: that I may go into them, and give  
 thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the  
 righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast  
 heard me: and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders  
 refused: is become the head stone in the  
 corner.

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is  
 marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath  
 made: we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord: O Lord send  
 us now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the  
 Name of the Lord: we have wished you  
 good luck, ye that be of the house of the  
 Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shew-  
 ed us light: binde the sacrifice with



cords : yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee : thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

Evening Prayer.

*Brasi immaculati. Psal 119.*

**B**lessed are those that are undefiled in the way, and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies : and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wickedness, walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast charged, that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my ways were made to direct : that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded, while have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart : when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies : O forsake me not utterly.

*In quo corrigit.*

**W**herewithal shall a young man cleanse his way : even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart, that I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord : O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling : of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies : as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments : and have respect unto thy ways.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes : and I will not forget thy word.

*Retribue servo tuo.*

**O** Do well unto thy servant : that I may live and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see the wondrous things of thy Law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire : that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud : and cursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke : for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me : but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight : and my counsellors.

*Adhesit pavimento.*

**M**Y soul cleaveth to the dust : O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have acknowledged my ways, and thou hast dealt mercifully with me : O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments : and so shall I take heed of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness : comfort thou me according to thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have sticken unto thy testimonies, O Lord, confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

Morning Prayer.

*Legem pone.*

**T**each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes : and I shall keep them unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law : yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments : for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies : and not to covetousness.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant : that I may fear thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments : O quicken me in thy righteousness.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**et thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord : even thy salvation according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers : for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth : for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keep thy law : yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty : for I seek thy commandments.

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings : and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments : which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy statutes.

*Memore esto verbi tui.*

**O** think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had me exceeding

derision: yet have I not shrunked  
thy law.

For I remembered thine everlasting  
mercies, O Lord: & received comfort.  
I am horribly afraid, for the ungodly  
that forsake thy law.

Thy statutes have been my songs:  
in the house of my pilgrimage.

I have thought upon thy Name, O  
Lord, in the night season: and have  
kept thy law.

This I had: because I kept thy com-  
mandments.

*Portio mea Domine.*

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I  
have promised to keep thy law.

I made my humble petition in thy  
presence with my whole heart: O be  
merciful unto me according to thy word.

I called mine own ways to remem-  
brance: and turned my feet unto thy tes-  
timonies.

I made haste, and prolonged not the  
time: to keep thy commandments.

The congregation of the ungodly  
have robbed me: but I have not forgot-  
ten thy law.

At midnight I will rise to give  
thanks unto thee: because of thy righte-  
ous judgements.

I am a companion of all them that fear  
thee: and keep thy commandments.

The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mer-  
cy: O teach me thy statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

O Lord thou hast dealt graciously with  
thy servant: according unto thy  
word.

O learn me true understanding and  
knowledge, for I have believed thy com-  
mandments.

Before I was troubled, I went wrong:  
but now have I kept thy word.

Thou art good and gracious: O  
teach me thy statutes.

The proud have imagined a lie against  
me: but I will keep thy commandments  
with my whole heart.

Their heart is as fat as brawn: but  
my delight hath been in thy law.

It is good for me that I have been in  
trouble: that I may learn thy statutes.

The law of thy mouth is dearer unto  
me: then thousands of gold and silver.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Mans tua fecerunt me.*

Thy hands have made me and fash-  
ioned me: O give me understand-  
ing, that I may learn thy command-  
ments.

They that fear thee will be glad  
when they see me: because I have put my  
trust in thy word.

I know (O Lord) that thy judge-  
ments are right: and that thou of very  
faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

O let thy merciful kindness be my  
comfort: according to thy word unto

thy servant.

O let thy loving mercies come unto  
me: that I may live: for thy law is my de-  
light.

Let the proud be confounded: for  
they go wickedly about to destroy me: but  
I will be occupied in thy commandments.

Let such as fear thee, and have  
known thy testimonies: be turned unto  
me.

O let my heart be found in thy sta-  
tures: that I be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

MY soul hath longed for thy salvati-  
on: and I have a good hope because  
of thy word.

Mine eyes long sore for thy word:  
saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

For I am become like a bottle in the  
smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

How many are the days of thy ser-  
vant: when wilt thou be avenged of them  
that persecute me?

The proud have digged pits for me:  
which are not after thy Law.

All thy commandments are true:  
they persecute me falsely, O be thou my  
help.

They had almost made an end of me  
upon earth: but I forsook not thy com-  
mandments.

O quicken me after thy loving kind-  
ness: and so shall I keep the testimonies  
of thy mouth.

*In eternum Domine.*

O Lord, thy word: endureth for ever  
in heaven.

Thy truth also remaineth from one  
generation to another: thou hast laid the  
foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

They continue this day according to  
thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

If my delight had not been in thy  
law: I should have perished in my trouble.

I will never forget thy command-  
ments: for with them thou hast quick-  
ened me.

I am thine. Oh save me: for I have  
sought thy commandments.

The ungodly laid wait for me to  
destroy me: but I will consider thy tes-  
timonies.

I see that all things come to an end:  
but thy commandment is exceeding  
broad.

*Quomodo dilexi.*

O Lord, what love have I unto thy law:  
all the day long is my study in it.

Thou through thy commandments  
hast made me wiser then mine enemies:  
for they are ever with me.

I have more understanding then  
my teachers: for thy testimonies are my  
study.

I am wiser then the aged: because  
I keep thy commandments.

I have refrained my feet from ev-  
ery evil way: that I may keep thy word.

cords : yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee : thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

Evening Prayer.

*Beati immaculati.* Psal 119.

**B**lessed are those that are undefiled in the way, and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies : and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wickedness, walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast charged, that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my ways were made to direct : that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded, while have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart : when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies : O forsake me not utterly.

*In quo corrigit.*

**W**herewithal shall a young man cleanse his way : even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart, that I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord : O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling : of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies : as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments : and have respect unto thy ways.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes : and I will not forget thy word.

*Retribue servo tuo.*

**O** Do well unto thy servant : that I may live and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see the wondrous things of thy Law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire : that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud : and cursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke : for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me : but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight : and my counsellors.

*Adhesit pavimento.*

**M**en thou me according to thy word.

2 I have acknowledged my ways, and thou hast dealt mercifully with me : O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments : and so shall I take heed of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness : comfort thou me according to thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have stucken unto thy testimonies O Lord, confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

Morning Prayer.

*Legem pone.*

**T**each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes : and I shall keep it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law : yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments : for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies : and not to covetousness.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant : that I may fear thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments : O quicken me in thy righteousness.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**et thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord : even thy salvation according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers : for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth : for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keep thy law : yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty : for I seek thy commandments.

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also even before kings : and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments : which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy statutes.

*Memor esto verbi tui.*

**O** think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had me exceeding

derision: yet have I not shrinked  
thy law.

For I remembered thine everlasting  
mercies, O Lord: & received comfort.  
I am horribly afraid, for the ungodly  
that forsake thy law.

Thy statutes have been my songs:  
in the house of my pilgrimage.

I have thought upon thy Name, O  
Lord, in the night season: and have  
said thy law.

This I had: because I kept thy com-  
mandments.

*Portio mea Domine.*

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I  
have promised to keep thy law.

I made my humble petition in thy  
presence with my whole heart: O be  
merciful unto me according to thy word.

I called mine own ways to remem-  
brance: and turned my feet unto thy tes-  
timonies.

I made haste, and prolonged not the  
time: to keep thy commandments.

The congregation of the ungodly  
have robbed me: but I have not forgot-  
ten thy law.

At midnight I will rise to give  
thanks unto thee: because of thy righte-  
ous judgements.

I am a companion of all them that fear  
thee: and keep thy commandments.

The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mer-  
cy: O teach me thy statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

O Lord thou hast dealt graciously with  
thy servant: according unto thy  
word.

O learn me true understanding and  
knowledge, for I have believed thy com-  
mandments.

Before I was troubled, I went wrong:  
yet now have I kept thy word.

Thou art good and gracious: O  
teach me thy statutes.

The proud have imagined a lie against  
me: but I will keep thy commandments  
with my whole heart.

Their heart is as fat as brawn: but  
my delight hath been in thy law.

It is good for me that I have been in  
trouble: that I may learn thy statutes.

The law of thy mouth is dearer unto  
me: then thousands of gold and silver.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Manus tue fecerunt me.*

Thy hands have made me: and fash-  
ioned me: O give me understand-  
ing, that I may learn thy command-  
ments.

They that fear thee will be glad  
when they see me: because I have put my  
trust in thy word.

I know (O Lord) that thy judge-  
ments are right: and that thou of very  
faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

O let thy merciful kindness be my  
comfort: according to thy word unto

thy servant.

O let thy loving mercies come unto  
me, that I may live: for thy law is my de-  
light.

Let the proud be confounded: for  
they go wickedly about to destroy me: but  
I will be occupied in thy commandments.

Let such as fear thee, and have  
known thy testimonies: be turned unto  
me.

O let my heart be found in thy sta-  
tures: that I be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

My soul hath longed for thy salvati-  
on: and I have a good hope because  
of thy word.

Mine eyes long sore for thy word:  
saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

For I am become like a bottle in the  
smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

How many are the days of thy ser-  
vant: when wilt thou be avenged of them  
that persecute me?

The proud have digged pits for me:  
which are not after thy Law.

All thy commandments are true:  
they persecute me falsely, O be thou my  
help.

They had almost made an end of me  
upon earth: but I forsook not thy com-  
mandments.

O quicken me after thy loving kind-  
ness: and so shall I keep the testimonies  
of thy mouth.

*In aeternum Domine.*

O Lord, thy word: endureth for ever  
in heaven.

Thy truth also remaineth from one  
generation to another: thou hast laid the  
foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

They continue this day according to  
thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

If my delight had not been in thy  
law, I should have perished in my trouble.

I will never forget thy command-  
ments: for with them thou hast quick-  
ened me.

I am thine. Oh save me: for I have  
sought thy commandments.

The ungodly laid wait for me to  
destroy me: but I will consider thy tes-  
timonies.

I see that all things come to an end:  
but thy commandment is exceeding  
broad.

*Quomodo dilexi.*

O Lord, what love have I unto thy law:  
all the day long is my study in it.

Thou through thy commandments  
hast made me wiser then mine enemies:  
for they are ever with me.

I have more understanding then  
my teachers: for thy testimonies are my  
study.

I am wiser then the aged: because  
I keep thy commandments.

I have refrained my feet from ev-  
ery evil way: that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements: for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat: yea, sweeter then honey unto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandments I get understanding: therefore I hate all wicked ways.

Morning Prayer.

*Lucerna tibi est pedis meus.*

**T**hy word is a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed: to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure: quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soul is always in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me: but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever: and why? they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfil thy statutes alway: even unto the end.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

**I** Hate them that imagine evil things: but thy Law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me ye wicked: I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 O establish me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up and I shall be safe: yea my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast trodden down all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee: and I am afraid of thy judgements.

*Feci iudicium.*

**I** Deal with the thing that is lawful and right. O give me not over unto mine oppressors.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good: that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health: and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding: y I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments: as gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all commandments: and all false ways I utterly abhor.

*Mirabilia.*

**T**hy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth: it gives light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in breath: for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me: as thou usest to do unto those that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word: and shall no wickedness have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongful doings of men: and to shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant: & teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keep not thy law.

*Iustus es Domine.*

**R**ighteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous & true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost: and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small and of no reputation: yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness: and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Evening Prayer.

*Clamavi in toto corde meo.*

**I** Call with my whole heart: hear me, O Lord. I will keep thy statutes.

2 Yea, even upon thee do I call: O Lord, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches: that I might be occupied in thy word.

5 Hear my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving kindness: quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are far from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since: that thou hast grounded them for ever.



*Vide humilitatem.*

**O** Consider mine adversity, and deliver me : for I do not forget thy Law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me : quicken me according to thy word.

3 Health is far from the ungodly : for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy : O Lord, quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me : yet do I not swerve from thy Testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors : because they keep not thy Law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy Commandments : O quicken me according to thy loving kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting : all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

**P**rinces have persecuted me without a cause : but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

1 I am as glad of thy word : as one that findeth great spoils.

2 As for lies, I hate and abhor them : but thy Law do I love.

3 Seven times a day do I praise thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

4 Great is the peace which they have that love thy Law : and they are not offended at it.

5 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health : &c. done after thy commandments.

6 My soul hath kept thy Testimonies : and loved them exceedingly.

7 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies : for all my waies are before thee.

*Appropinquet deprecatio.*

**L**et my complaint come before thee, O Lord : give me understanding according to thy word.

1 Let my supplication come before thee : deliver me according to thy word.

2 My lips shall speak of thy praise : when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

3 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word : for all thy commandments are righteous.

4 Let thine hand help me : for I have chosen thy Commandments.

5 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord : and in thy Law is my delight.

6 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee : and thy judgments shall help me.

7 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost : Oh seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

*Morning Prayer.**Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.*

**V**hen I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue : seven mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals

4 Wo is me that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech : and to have my habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them : that be enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace : but when I speak unto them thereof, they make them ready to battle.

*Levavi oculos. Psal. 121.*

**I** Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills : from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord : which hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : & he that keepeth thee will not sleep

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel : shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper : the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand

6 So that the Sun shall not burn thee by day : neither the Moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil : yea it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in : from this time forth for evermore.

*Letatus sum. Psal. 122.*

**I** Was glad when they said unto me : We will go into the house of the Lord

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates : O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is at unity in it self.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord : to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement : even the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem : they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls : and plentifulness within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes : I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God : I will seek to do thee good.

*Alte levavi oculos meos. Psal. 123.*

**U**nto thee lift I up mine eyes : O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress : even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God until he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us : for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornful reproof of the wealthy : and with the despitefulness of the proud.

*Nisi quis Dominus. Psal. 124.*

**I**F the Lord himself had not been on our side, (now may Israel say:) if the Lord himself had not been on our side, when men rose up against us.

2 They had swallowed us up quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us: and the stream had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud: had gone even over our soul.

5 But praised be the Lord: which hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is escaped, even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

*Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.*

**T**HEY that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even to standeth the Lord round about his people from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand unto wickedness.

4 Do well, O Lord: unto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wickedness: the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

*Evening Prayer.*

*In convertendo. Psal. 126.*

**W**HEN the Lord turned again the captivity of Sion: then were we like unto them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen: The Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already: whereof we rejoyce.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord: as the rivers in the South.

6 They that sow in tears: shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtless come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

*Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.*

**E**XCEPT the Lord build the house: their labor is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labor that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

**B**LESSED are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thy hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine: upon the walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the Olive branches: round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall bless thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy children's children: and peace upon Israel.

*Sæpe expugnaverunt. Psal. 129.*

**M**ANY a time have they fought against me from my youth up: (may Israel now say.)

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up: but they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: and made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewn the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward: as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grass growing upon the house tops: which withereth before it be plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosom.

8 So that they which go by, say not so much as, The Lord prosper you: we wish you good luck in the Name of the Lord.

*De profundis. Psal. 130.*

**O**UT of the deep have I called unto thee (O Lord:) Lord, hear my voice

2 O let thine ears consider well: the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord wilt be extremum to mark what is done amiss: O Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say before the morning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel: from all his sins.

*Dominus*

Domine non est. Psal. 131.

**L**ord, I am not high minded: I have  
No proud looks,1 I do not exercise myself in great  
matters: which are too high for me.2 But I refrain my soul, & keep it low,  
like as a child is weaned from his mo-  
ther: yea, my soul is even as a weaned child3 O Israel trust in the Lord: from  
this time forth for evermore.

Morning Prayer.

Memento Domine. Psal. 132.

**L**ord remember David: and all  
his trouble.1 How he sware unto the Lord:  
and vowed a vow unto the Al-  
mighty God of Jacob.2 I will not come within the Taber-  
nacle of my house: nor climb up into  
my bed.3 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep,  
nor mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the  
temples of mine head to take any rest.4 Until I find out a place for the Tem-  
ple of the Lord: an habitation for the  
mighty God of Jacob.5 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephra-  
im: and found it in the wood.6 We will go into his Tabernacle: and  
fall on our knees before his foot-stool7 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place:  
thou and the Ark of thy strength.8 Let thy Priests be clothed with  
righteousness: and let thy Saints sing  
with joyfulness.9 For thy servant Davids sake: turn  
not away the presence of thine Anointed10 The Lord hath made a faithful oath  
unto David: & he shall not shrink from it11 Of the fruit of thy body shall I let  
upon thy seat.12 If thy children will keep my Cove-  
nant and my testimonies that I shall  
learn them: their children also shall sit  
upon thy seat for evermore.13 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to  
be an habitation for himself: he hath  
longed for her.14 This shall be my rest for ever: here  
will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.15 I will bless her victuals with increase:  
and will satisfy her poor with bread.16 I will deck her Priests with health:  
and her Saints shall rejoice and sing.17 There shall I make the horn of Da-  
vid to flourish: I have ordained a lan-  
tern for mine Anointed.18 As for his enemies, I shall cloth  
them with shame: but upon himself shall  
his crown flourish.

Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.

**B**ehold, how good and joyful a thing  
it is: brethren to dwell together in  
unity.1 It is like the precious ointment upon  
the head, that ran down unto the beard:  
even unto Aarons beard, and went down  
to the skirts of his clothing.3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which  
fell upon the hill of Sion.4 For there the Lord promised his  
blessing: and life for evermore.

Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.

**B**ehold (now) praise the Lord: all ye  
servants of the Lord.1 Ye that by night stand in the house  
of the Lord: even in the courts of the  
house of our God.2 Lift up your hands in the Sanctua-  
ry: and praise the Lord.3 The Lord that made heaven and  
earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

**O** praise the Lord, laud ye the Name  
of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants  
of the Lord.1 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord:  
in the courts of the house of our God.2 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is  
gracious: O sing praises unto his Name,  
for it is lovely.3 For why? the Lord hath chosen Ja-  
cob unto himself: and Israel for his own  
possession.4 For I know that the Lord is great:  
and that our Lord is above all gods.5 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that  
did he in heaven and in earth: and in  
the Sea, and in all deep places.6 He bringeth forth the clouds from  
the ends of the world: and sendeth forth  
lightnings with the rain, bringing the  
winds out of his treasures.7 He smote the first-born of Egypt:  
both of man and beast.8 He hath sent tokens and wonders  
into the mids of thee, O thou land of E-  
gypt: upon Pharaoh and all his servants.9 He smote divers nations: and slew  
mighty kings.10 Sargon king of the Amorites, and Og  
the king of Basan: and all the kingdoms  
of Canaan.11 And gave their land to be an herit-  
age: even an heritage unto Israel his  
people.12 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for  
ever: so doth thy memorial, O Lord, from  
one generation to another.13 For the Lord will avenge his peo-  
ple: and be gracious unto his servants.14 As for the images of the heathen:  
they are but silver and gold: the work of  
mens hands.15 They have mouths and speak not:  
eyes have they, but they see not.16 They have ears, and yet they hear  
not: neither is there any breath in their  
mouths.17 They that make them, are like unto  
them: and so are all they that put their  
trust in them.18 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel:  
praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi:  
ye that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

20 Praised

21 Praised be the Lord out of Zion :  
which dwelleth at Jerusalem.

Evening Prayer.

*Confitemini.* Psal. 136.

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he  
is gracious : and his mercy endureth  
for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all  
gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords : for  
his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Which only doth great wonders  
for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made  
the heavens : for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the  
waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Which hath made great lights : for  
his mercy endureth for ever.

8 The Sun to rule the day: for his mer-  
cy endureth for ever.

9 The Moon and the Stars to govern  
the night: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first  
born: for his mercy endureth for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among  
them: for his mercy endureth for ever.

12 With a mighty hand, and a stretch-  
ed out arm: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

13 Which divided the Red Sea in two  
parts: for his mercy endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to go through the  
midst of it: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he  
overthrew them in the red sea: for his  
mercy endureth for ever.

16 Which led his people through the  
wilderness: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

17 Which smote great Kings: for his  
mercy endureth for ever.

18 Yea, and slew mighty Kings: for his  
mercy endureth for ever.

19 Sehon King of the Amorites: for his  
mercy endureth for ever.

20 And Og the King of Basan: for his  
mercy endureth for ever.

21 And gave away their land for an he-  
ritage: for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his  
servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Which remembered us when we were  
in trouble: for his mercy endureth for  
ever.

24 And hath delivered us from our e-  
nemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for  
his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of hea-  
ven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of  
lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

*Super flumina.* Psal. 137.

**BY** the waters of Babylon we sat down  
and wept: when we remembered thee,  
O Zion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them up  
upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captiv, re-  
quired of us then a song and melody in  
our heaviness: sing us one of the songs  
of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song in a  
strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let  
my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my  
tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth:  
yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem in my  
mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O  
Lord, in the day of Jerusalem: how they  
said, Down with it, down with it, even to  
the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with  
miserie: yea happy shall he be that reward-  
eth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy  
children: and throweth them against the  
stones.

*Confitebor tibi.* Psal. 138.

**I** Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord,  
with my whole heart: even before the  
gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy Tem-  
ple, and praise thy Name, because of thy  
loving kindness and truth: for thou hast  
magnified thy Name, and thy word above  
all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou heard-  
est me: and enduedst my soul with much  
strength.

4 All the Kings of the earth shall praise  
thee, O Lord: for they have heard the  
words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the  
Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet  
hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the  
proud, he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trou-  
ble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt  
stretch forth thine hand upon the fur-  
iousness of mine enemies, and thy right  
hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving  
kindness toward me: yea, thy mercy, O  
Lord, endureth for ever, despite not thee  
the works of thine own hands.

Morning Prayer.

*Domine probasti.* Psal. 139.

**O** Lord, thou hast searched me out  
and known me: thou knowest  
my down-sitting and my up-  
rising, thou understandest my  
thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my paths, and about  
my bed: and spiest out all my waies.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my  
tongue

*The xxix. day.*

*The Psalms.*

*The xxix. day.*

tongue : but thou, O Lord, knowest it also together.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before : and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for me : I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy spirit : or whither shall I go then from thy presence ?

7 If I climb up into heaven thou art there : if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning : and remain in the uttermost parts of the Sea.

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me : and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me : then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the night is as clear as the day : the darkness and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine : thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made : marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee : though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect : and in thy book were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned : when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me, O God : O how great is the sum of them !

18 If I tell them, they are more in number then the sand : when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God : depart from me, ye blood-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee : and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee : and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ?

22 Yea, I hate them right fore : even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart : prove me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me : and lead me in the way everlasting.

*Eripe me Domine. Psal. 140.*

**D**eliver me, O Lord, from the evil man : and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts : and stir up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent : adders poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly : preserve me from the wicked men which are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords : yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God : hear ye voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health : thou hast covered my head in the day of battel.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord : let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them : let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth : evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will avenge the poor : and maintain the cause of the helpless.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name, and the just shall continue in thy sight.

*Dominus clamavi. Psal. 141.*

**L**ord I call upon thee, haste thee unto me : and consider my voice when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense : and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth : and keep the door of my lips.

4 O let not my heart be inclined to any evil thing : let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly : and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break mine head : yea, I will pray yet against their wickedness.

7 Let their Judges be overthrown in stony places : that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit : like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God : in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me : and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together : and let me ever escape them.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.*

**I** cryed unto the Lord with my voice : yea, even unto ye Lord did I make my supplication.



2 I poured out my complaints before him, and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked, have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto: and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecutors: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy Name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

*Domine exaudi. Psal. 143.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken unto me for thy Truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he hath smitten my life down to the ground: he hath laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past, and muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise my self in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul gaspeth unto thee as a thirsty land.

7 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me hear thy loving kindness betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.

*Morning Prayer.*

*Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.*

**B**lessed be the Lord my strength: which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer, my defender in

whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect unto him: or the son of man that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning and tear them: shoot out thine arrows and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whole mouth talketh of vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten stringed Lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto Kings: and hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword.

11 Save me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sons may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the Temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labor: that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case: yea, blessed are the people which have the Lord for their God.

*Exaltabo te Deus. Psal. 145.*

**I** Will magnify thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy Name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: and praise thy Name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise and wonderful works.

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts: and I will also tell of thy greatness.

7 The memorial of thine abundant kindness shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and merciful: long-suffering, and of great goodness.

## The xxx. day.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man :  
and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord :  
and thy Saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy King-  
dom : and talk of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and migh-  
tiness of thy kingdom : might be known  
unto men.

13 Thy Kingdom is an everlasting  
Kingdom : and thy dominion endureth  
throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall :  
and lifteth up all those that be down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O  
Lord : and thou givest them their meat  
in due season.

16 Thou openest thy hand : and fillest  
all things living with plenteousness.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his  
ways : and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is high unto all them that  
call upon him : yea, all such as call upon  
him faithfully.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them  
that fear him: he also will hear their cry,  
and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that  
love him but scattereth abroad all the  
ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of  
the Lord : and let all flesh give thanks  
unto his holy Name for ever and ever.

*Lauda anima mea. Psal. 146.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soul, while I  
live will I praise the Lord : yea, as  
long as I have any being, I will sing  
praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in Princes, nor  
in any child of man : for there is no help  
in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth  
forth, he shall turn again to his earth : and  
then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of  
Jacob for his help : and whose hope is in  
the Lord his God.

5 Which made heaven and earth, the  
Sea, and all that therein is : which keep-  
eth his promise for ever.

6 Which helpeth them to right that  
suffer wrong : which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of pri-  
son : the Lord giveth sight to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fal-  
len : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers :  
he defendeth the fatherless and widow :  
as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth  
it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be  
King for evermore : and throughout all  
generations.

*Evening Prayer.*

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.*

**O** Praise the Lord, for it is a good  
thing to sing praises unto our  
God : yea, a joyful and pleasant  
thing it is to be thankful.

## The Psalms.

2 The Lord doth build up Hierusalem :  
and gather together the outcasts of Is-  
rael.

3 He healeth those that are broken in  
heart : and giveth medicine to heal their  
sicknesses.

4 He telleth the number of the stars,  
and calleth them all by their Names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his  
power : yea and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth up the meek : and  
bringeth the ungodly down to the  
ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiv-  
ing : sing praises upon the harp unto  
our God.

8 Which covereth the heaven with  
clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth :  
and maketh the grass to grow upon the  
mountains, and herb for the use of men.

9 Which giveth fodder unto the cat-  
tel : and feedeth the young ravens that  
call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength  
of an horse : neither delighteth he in a-  
ny mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them  
that fear him : and put their trust in his  
mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Hierusalem :  
praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made fast the bars of thy  
gates : and hath blessed thy children with-  
in thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders :  
and filleth thee with the flour of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment  
upon earth : and his word runneth very  
swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wooll : and  
scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like mor-  
fel : who is able to abide his frost ?

18 He sendeth out his word, & melteth  
them : he bloweth with his wind, and the  
waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his  
statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nati-  
on : neither have the heathen knowledge  
of his laws.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.*

**O** Praise the Lord of heaven : praise  
him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye angels of his :  
praise him all his host.

3 Praise him sun and moon : praise  
him all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him all ye heavens : and ye wa-  
ters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the  
Lord, for he spake the word, and they  
were made: he commanded, and they were  
created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and  
ever : he hath given them a Law which  
shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dra-  
gons and all deeps.

8 Fire

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapors : wind and storm fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hills : fruitful trees, and all Cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattel : worms and feathered fowls.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people : Princes and all Judges of the world.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children praise  $\S$  Name of the Lord : for his Name only is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 149.*

○ Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the congregation of Saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him; and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in  $\S$  dance: let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his

people : and helpeth the meek-hearted.

5 Let the Saints be joyfull with glory : let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth : and a two edged sword in their hands.

7 To be avenged of the heathen : and to rebuke the people.

8 To bind their Kings in chains : and their Nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written : Such honor have all his Saints.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.*

○ Praise God in his holiness : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according to his excellent greatness

3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the Cymbals &c dances : praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well tuned Cymbals : praise him upon the loud Cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath, praise the Lord.

FINIS.

## GODLY PRAYERS.

¶ *A Prayer containing the duty of every true Christian.*

○ Most mighty God, merciful and loving Father, I wretched sinner come unto thee in the Name of thy dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, my onely Saviour and Redeemer : and I most humbly beseech thee for his sake, to be merciful unto me, and to cast all my sins out of thy sight and remembrance, through the merits of his bloody death and passion.

Pour upon me (O Lord) thy holy spirit of wisdom & grace: govern & lead me by thy holy Word, y it may be a lantern unto my feet, and a light unto my steps. Shew thy mercy upon me, & so lighten the natural blindness and darkness of my heart, through thy grace, that I may daily be renewed by the same spirit and grace : by the which (O Lord) purge the grossness of my hearing and understanding, that I may profitably read, hear, and understand thy Word, and heavenly will, believe and practise the same in my life &c conversation, and evermore hold fast that blessed hope of everlasting life.

Mortifie and kill all vice in me, that my life may expels my faith in thee : mercifully hear  $\S$  humble suit of thy servant, & grant me thy peace, all my days : graciously pardon mine infirmities, and defend me in all dangers of body, goods, and name : but most chiefly my soul, against all assaults, temptations, accusations, subtil baits and sleights of that old e-

nemy of mankind, Satan, y roaring lion ever seeking whom he may devour.

And here (O Lord) I prostrate, with most humble mind, crave of thy divine Majesty, to be merciful unto the universal Church of thy Son Christ : and especially, according to my bounden duty, beseech thee for his sake, to bless save and defend the principal member thereof, thy servant our most dear and Sovereign lord King Charles, increase his royal heart with true faith, godly zeal, &c love of the same: and grant him victory over all his enemies, a long, prosperous and honourable life upon earth, a blessed end, and life everlasting.

Moreover, O Lord, grant unto his Majesties most honorable Countessors, and every other member of this thy Church of England, that they and we in our several callings, may truly and godly serve thee. Plant in our hearts true fear & honor of thy Name, obedience to our Prince, and love to our neighbors : increase in us true faith and Religion: Replenish our minds with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same till the end of our lives : give unto us a godly zeal in prayer, true humility in prosperity, perfect patience in adversity, and continual joy in the holy Ghost.

And lastly, I commend unto thy Fatherly protection, all y thou hast given me, wife, children, and servants : Aid me, O Lord, that I may govern, nourish, and bring them up in thy fear and service. And

# Godly Prayers.

And forasmuch, as in this world I must always be at war and strife, not with one sort of enemies, but with an infinite number: not onely with flesh and blood, but with the devil, which is the Prince of darknes, and with wicked men; executors of his most damnable will: grant me therefore thy grace, that being armed with thy defence, I may stand in the battell with an invincible constancy against all corruption, which I am compassed with on every side, until such time as I having ended the combate, which during this life I must sustain, in the end I may attain to thy heavenly rest, which is prepared for me: and all thine elect, through Christ our Lord and only Savior, Amen.

*Certain godly prayers for sundry days.*

*Munday.*

**A**lmighty God, the Father of mercy, and God of all comfort, which onely forgiveest sin, forgive unto us our sins, good Lord, forgive unto us our sins, that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be covered, and not imputed unto us, and by the operation of the holy Ghost, we may have power and strength hereafter, to resist sin, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

*Tuesday.*

**O** Lord God, which despisest not a contrite heart, and forgettest the sins and wickedness of a sinner, in what hour soever he doth mourn and lament his old manner of living: grant unto us (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that we may vehemently despise our sinful life past, and wholly be converted unto thee, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

*Wednesday.*

**O** Merciful Father, by whose power & strength we may overcome our enemies, both bodily and ghostly: grant unto us, O Lord, that according to our promise made in our baptism, we may overcome the chief enemies of our soul, that is the desires of the world, the pleasures of the flesh, and the suggestions of the wicked spirit: and so after lead our lives in holiness & righteousness, that we may serve thee in Spirit and truth, and that by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

*Thursday.*

**O** Almighty and everlasting God, which not onely givest every good and perfect gift, but also increasest those gifts y thou hast given, we most humbly beseech thee (merciful God) to increase in us the gift of faith, that we may truly believe in thee, & in thy promises made unto us: & that neither by our negligence, nor infirmity of the flesh, nor by the grievousness of temptation, neither by the subtil crafts and assaults of the devil we be driven from faith, in the blood of our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*Friday.*

**G**rant unto us, O merciful God (we most heartily beseech thee) knowledge

and true understanding of thy word, that all ignorance being expelled, we may know what thy will and pleasure is in all things, and how to do our duties, and truly to walk in our vocation, and that also we may express in our living those things that we do know, that we be not onely knowers of thy Word, good Lord, but also be workers of the same, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

*Saturday.*

**O** Almighty God, which hast prepared everlasting life to all those y be thy faithful servants: grant unto us, Lord, sure hope of the life everlasting, y we being in this miserable world, may have some taste and feeling of it in our hearts, and that not for our deserving, but by the merits and deserving of our Saviour Jesus Christ, Amen.

**O** Merciful God, our onely aid, succor, and strength at all times: grant unto us, O Lord, that in the time of prosperity we be not proud, and so forget thee, but that with our whole heart and strength we may cleave unto thee: and in the time of adversity, that we fall not into infidelity and desperation, but that always with a constant faith we may call for help unto thee. Grant this, O Lord, for our advocates sake, and Saviour Jesus Christ, Amen.

*Sunday.*

**O** Almighty and merciful Lord, which givest unto thy elect people the holy Ghost as a sure pledge of thy heavenly kingdom: grant unto us, O Lord, thy holy Spirit, that he may bear witness with our spirit, that we be thy children, and heirs of thy kingdom, and that by the operation of this Spirit, we may kill all carnal lusts, unlawful pleasures, concupiscences, evil affections, contrary unto thy will, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

*A Prayer for trust in God.*

**T**he beginning of the fall of man was trust in himself. The beginning of y restoring of man was distrust in himself, and trust in God. O most gracious and most wise guide, our Saviour Christ, which dost lead them the right way to immortal blessedness, which truly and unfainedly trusting in thee, commit themselves to thee: grant us, that like as we be blind, & feeble indeed, so we may take, and repute our selves, that we presume not of our selves, to see to our selves, but so far to see, that always we may have thee before our eyes, to follow thee being our guide, to be ready at thy call most obediently, and to commit our selves wholly unto thee, that thou which onely knowest the way, mayest lead us the same way unto our heavenly desires: to thee with the Father and the holy Ghost be glory for ever. Amen.

*A Cer-*

## Godly Prayers.

**Certain Godly Prayers to be used for sundry purposes.**

**A general confession of sins to be said every Morning.**

**O** Almighty God our heavenly Father, I confess and acknowledge that I am a miserable and wretched sinner, and have manifold ways most grievously transgressed thy most godly commandments, through wicked thoughts, ungodly lusts, sinful words and deeds, committed in my whole life: in sin am I born and conceived, and there is no goodness in me, in as much as if thou shouldest enter into thy narrow judgement with me, judging me according unto the same, I were never able to live, and abide it, but must needs perish, and be damned for ever. So little help, comfort or succor, is there either in me, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort (O heavenly Father) that thou didst not spare thy only dear beloved Son, but didst give him up unto the most bitter, and most vile and slanderous death of the cross for me, that he might by pay the ransom for my sins, satisfy thy judgement, still, and pacify thy wrath, reconcile me again unto thee, and purchase me thy grace and favor, and everlasting life. Wherefore through the merit of his most bitter death and passion, and through his innocent blood-shedding, I beseech thee O heavenly Father, that thou wilt vouchsafe to be gracious & merciful unto me, to forgive and pardon me all my sins, to lighten my heart with thy holy Spirit, to renew, confirm, and strengthen me with a right and perfect faith, and to inflame me in love toward thee & my neighbor, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart walk as it becometh me, in thy most godly commandments, & so glorify and praise thee everlastingly. And also that I may with a free conscience and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions, or necessities, and even in the very pangs of death, cry boldly, and merrily unto thee, and say, *I believe in God the Father almighty, maker of heaven and earth, &c.* But, O Lord God, heavenly Father, to comfort my self in affliction and temptation with these articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for faith is thy gift: and for as much as thou wilt be prayed unto, and called upon for it: I come unto thee, to pray and beseech thee, both for that, and for all other my necessities, even as thy dearly beloved Son our Saviour Jesus Christ himself hath taught us. And from the very bottom of my heart, I cry and say, *Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

**Prayers to be said in the Morning.**

**O** Merciful Lord God, heavenly Father, I render most high laud, praise and thanks unto thee, that thou hast preserved me, both this night, and all the

times and days of my life hitherto, under thy protection, and hast suffered me to live unto this present hour. And I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to receive me this day and the residue of my whole life, from henceforth into thy tuition, ruling and governing me with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darkness, of misbelief, uncleanness, and of carnal lusts and affections, may be utterly chased, and driven out of my heart, and that I may be justified and saved both body and soul, through a right and perfect faith, and so walk in the light of thy most godly truth, to thy glory and praise, and to the profit and furtherance of my neighbor, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

**A**ll possible thanks that we are able, we render unto thee, O Lord Jesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night past to be prosperous unto us, and we beseech thee likewise to prosper all this same day unto us for thy glory, and for the health of our soul, and that thou which art the true light not knowing any going down, and which art the Sun eternal, giving life, joy, and gladness unto all things, vouchsafe to shine into our mines, that we may not any where stumble to fall into any sin but may through thy good guiding and conduction come to the life everlasting. Amen.

**O** Lord Jesus Christ, which art the true Sun of the world, evermore arising, and never going down, which by thy most wholesome appearing and light, dost bring forth, preserve, nourish and refresh all things, as well that are in heaven, as also that are on the earth: we beseech thee mercifully and favourably to shine into our hearts, that the night and darkness of sins, and the mists of errors on every side driven away, thou brightly shining within our hearts, we may all our life time go without any stumbling or offence, and may decently, and seemly walk (as in the day time) being pure and clean from the works of darkness, and abounding in all good works, which God hath prepared for us to walk in, which with the Father, and with the holy Ghost liveest and reignest for ever and ever. Amen.

**O** God, and Lord Jesus Christ, thou knowest, yea, and hast also taught us, how great the infirmity and weakness of man is, and how certain a thing it is, that he can do nothing without thy godly help. If a man trust in himself it cannot be avoided, but y he must run head-long, fall into a thousand undoings and mischiefs. O our Father, have thou pity and compassion upon the weakness of us thy children, be thou present & ready to help us, always shewing thy mercy upon us, and prospering whatsoever we godly go about, so that thou giving us light, we may see what things are truly good in-

deed



*Golly Prayers.*

deed: thou encouraging us, we may have an earnest desire to the same: & thou being our guide, we may come where to obtain them: for we having nothing but mistrust in our selves, do yield and commit our selves fully and wholly unto thee alone, & workeit all things in all creatures, to thy honor and glory. So be it.

*A prayer against temptation.*

O Lord Jesus Christ, the onely stay and fence of our mortal estate, our onely hope, our onely saluation, our glory, and our triumph, who in the flesh (which thou hast for our onely cause taken upon thee) didst suffer thy self to be tempted of Satan, and who onely and alone of all men didst utterly overcome and vanquish him, death, the world, the devil, & all the kingdom of hell: and whatsoever thou hast to overcome, for our behoof it is that thou hast overcome it: neither hath it been thy will to have any of thy servants to keep battle, or fight with any of the foresaid evils, but of purpose to reward us with a crown of glory for it. And to the intent that thou mightest likewise overthrow Satan in thy members, as thou hast afore done in thine own person, give thou (we beseech thee) unto us thy soldiers (O Lion most victorious of thy tribe of Juda) strength against thy roaring Lion, which continually wandreth to and fro, seeking whom he may devour. Thou being that same Serpent, the true giver of health & life, that was nailed on high upon a tree, give unto us (thy silly ones) wisdom, against the deceitful awaiting of the most subtil Serpent. Thou being a Lamb as white as snow, the vanquisher of Satans tyranny, give unto us thy little sheep, thy strength & vertue of thy Spirit, that being in our own selves weak & feeble, and in thee strong & valiant, we may withstand & overcome all assaults of the devil, to that our ghastly enemy may not glory on us, but being conquered through thee, we may give thanks to thy mercy, which never leaveth them destitute: y put their trust in thee, who livest & reignest God for ever without end. Amen.

*A prayer for the obtaining of Wisdom.*

O God of our Fathers, & Lord of mercy, thou that hast made all things with thy Word, & ordained man through thy wisdom, y he should have dominion over thy creatures which thou hast made, y he should order the world according to equity & righteousness, & execute judgement with a true heart, give me wisdom which is ever about thy seat, and put me not out from among thy children: for I thy servant and son of thy hand-maid, am a feeble person of a short time, and too young to the understanding of thy judgements & law: yea, though a man be never so perfect among the children of men, yet if thy wisdom be not with him, he shall be nothing worth. O send thy

wisdom out of thy holy heavens, & from the throne of thy Majesty, that she may be with me, & labor with me, y I may know what is acceptable in thy sight, for she knoweth & understandeth all things, and she shall conduct me right soberly in thy works, and preserve me in her power, so shall my works be acceptable. Amen.

*A prayer against worldly carefulesness.*

O Most dear & tender Father, our defender and nourisher, endue us with thy grace, that we may cast off the great blindness of our minds, & carefulesness of worldly things, & may put our whole study and care in keeping of thy holy law, & that we may labor and travel for our necessities in this life, like y birds of the air, & the lilies of the field without care. For thou hast promised to be careful for us, and hast commanded y upon thee we should cast all our care: which livest and reignest world without end. Amen.

*A prayer necessary for all persons.*

O Merciful God, I a wretched sinner acknowledge my self bound to keep thy holy commandments, but yet unable to perform them, and to be accepted for just, without the righteousness of Jesus Christ thy onely Son, who hast perfectly fulfilled thy law, to justify all them y believe and trust in him. Therefore grant me grace, I beseech thee, to be occupied in doing of good works, & thou commandest in holy Scripture all the days of my life, to thy glory: and yet to trust only in thy mercy, and in Christs merits to be purged from my sins, and not in my good works, be they never so many.

Give me grace to love thy holy Word fervently, to search the Scriptures diligently, to read them humbly, to understand them truly, to live after them effectually. Order my life so, O Lord, that it may be alway acceptable unto thee. Give me grace not to rejoyce in any thing y displeaseth thee, but evermore to delight in those things that please thee, be they never so contrary to my desires. Teach me so to pray, that my petitions may be graciously heard of thee. Keep me upright among diversities of opinions and judgements in y world, y I never swerve from thy truth taught in holy Scripture. In prosperity, O Lord save me, that I wax not proud. In adversity help me, y I neither despair nor blaspheme thy holy Name, but taking it patiently, to give thee thanks, and trust to be delivered after thy pleasure. When I happen to fall into sin through frailty, I beseech thee to work true repentance in my heart, that I may be sorry without desperation, trust in thy mercy without presumption, y I may amend my life, & become truly religious without hypocrisy, lowly in heart without feigning, faithful & trusty without deceit, merry without lightness, sad without distrust, sober without slothfulness,

*Godly Prayers.*

ness, content with mine own without covetousness, to tell my neighbor his faults charitably without dissimulation, to instruct my household in thy Laws truly, to obey our King and all Governors under him unfeignedly, to receive all laws and common ordinances (which disagree not from thy holy word) obediently, to pay every man y<sup>e</sup> which I owe unto him truly, to backbite no man, nor slander my neighbor secretly, and to abhor all vices, loving all goodness earnestly. O Lord, grant me thus to do, for the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

*A Prayer for patience in trouble.*

**H**ow hast thou (O Lord) humbled, and plucked me down? I dare now unfeignedly make my prayers unto thee, for thou art angry with me, but not without my deserving. Certainly I have sinned, Lord I confess it: I will not deny it: but oh my God! pardon my trespasses, release my debts, tender now by grace again unto me, stop my wounds, for I am all to plague and beaten: yet Lord, this notwithstanding, I abide patiently, and give mine attendance on thee continually, waiting for relief at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I have received a token of thy favor & grace towards me, I mean thy Word of promise concerning Christ, who for me was offered on y<sup>e</sup> Crosse for a ransom, a sacrifice, and price for my sins: wherefore according to y<sup>e</sup> thy promise, defend me, Lord, by thy right hand, & give a gracious ear to my requests, for all mans stays are but vain. Beat down therefore mine enemies thine own self, with thy power, & art my onely Aider and Protector, O Lord God Almighty, Amen.

*A Prayer to be said at night going to bed*

**O** Merciful Lord God, heavenly Father, whether we sleep or wake, live or die, we are always thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care & charge of me, and not suffer me to perish in the works of darkness, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, y<sup>e</sup> thy godly knowledge may daily increase in me, through a right and pure faith, & that I may always be found to walk and live after thy will and pleasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

*A Prayer to be said at the hour of death.*

**O** Lord Jesus, which art y<sup>e</sup> onely health of all men living, & the everlasting life of them which die in faith: I wretched sinner, give and submit my self wholly

unto thy most blessed will. And being sure y<sup>e</sup> the thing cannot perish which is committed unto thy mercy, willingly now leave this frail and wicked flesh, in hope of the resurrection, which in better will thou restore it to me again. I beseech thee most merciful Lord Jesus Christ, y<sup>e</sup> thou wilt by thy grace make strong my soul against all temptations, and y<sup>e</sup> thou wilt cover and defend me with the buckler of thy mercy, against all the assaults of the devil: I see and acknowledge that there is in my self no help of salvation, but all my confidence, hope and trust, is in thy most merciful goodness. I have no merits nor good works which I may alledge before thee. Of sins and evil works (alas!) I see a great heap, but through thy mercy I trust to be in the number of them in whom thou wilt not impute their sins, but take & accept me for righteous and just, and to be the inheritor of everlasting life. Thou, merciful Lord, wast born for my sake, thou didst suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou didst preach and teach, thou didst pray and fast for my sake, thou didst all good works and deeds for my sake, thou sufferedst most grievous pains and torments for my sake. And finally, thou gavest thy most precious body to die, & thy blood to be shed on y<sup>e</sup> Crosse for my sake. Now most merciful Saviour, let all these things profit me, which thou hast freely given me, that hast given thy self for me. Let thy blood cleanse & wash away the spots & foulness of my sins. Let thy righteousness bide and cover mine unrighteousness. Let y<sup>e</sup> merits of thy passion and blood, be the satisfaction for my sins. Give me, Lord, thy grace, that my faith and salvation in thy blood waver not in me, but be ever firm and constant. y<sup>e</sup> the hope of thy mercy, and life everlasting never decay in me, that charity was not cold in me. Finally, y<sup>e</sup> the weakness of my flesh be not overcome with y<sup>e</sup> fear of death. Grant me, merciful Saviour, that when death shall shut up the eyes of my body, yet y<sup>e</sup> the eyes of my soul may still behold and look upon thee, that when death hath taken away the use of my tongue and speech, yet that my heart may cry, and say unto thee, *In manus tuas Domine, commendo spiritum meum*, (that is to say) O Lord, into thy hands I give and commit my soul: *Domine Jesu, accipe spiritum meum*. Lord Jesus, receive my soul unto thee. Amen.

F I N I S.